هوامش على تاريخ العرب لفيليبي حتّي د. إبراهيم عوض
هواشم على
"تاريخ العرب" لفليبين حنئ
د. نيلماهمعود
هوامش علي
"تاريخ العرب" لفيليب حنفي
د. إبراهيم عوض

دار النشر
1433 هـ - 2012 مـ
الدكتور فيليب حجي كاتب ضخم بالإسبانية، بُنِمَتْ في مترجمة عربية عُرفت باسم "تاريخ العرب". ويعتبر فيليب من أهم الكتابات في مجال التاريخ والمزاج الثقافي بفضل قوته الإبداعية. تم نشره في العام 1994، وتم إصدار العديد من النسخ المختلفة في مجموعة مختلفة من البلدان العربية والأمريكية. يتحدث الفيلسوف في كتابه عن التاريخ العربي والثقافة الإسلامية، ويعتبره فيليب من أهم الكتابات التحليلية التي تناولت هذا الموضوع.

في كتابه، يشير فيليب إلى دور المثقفين في إحداث التغييرات في العالم العربي، ويشير إلى دور المرأة في هذه الفترة، ويدعوه إلى الاعتراف بالنضج والثقافة الإسلامية. ويتحدث عن دور العلماء في هذه الفترة، ويشير إلى دور العلماء في نشر الثقافة الإسلامية، ويدعوه إلى الاعتراف بالنضج والثقافة الإسلامية.

يقول فيليب في كتابه "تاريخ العرب" أن العالم العربي يحتاج إلى نداء جدّي للفكر العربي ومناله. ويعتبر الفيلسوف أن كل من يعيش في العالم العربي، أن يكون مشاركًا في هذا النداء، وأن يكون قادراً على المشاركة في نشر الثقافة الإسلامية، ويدعوه إلى الاعتراف بالنضج والثقافة الإسلامية.

يقول فيليب في كتابه "تاريخ العرب" أن العالم العربي يحتاج إلى نداء جدّي للفكر العربي ومناله. ويعتبر الفيلسوف أن كل من يعيش في العالم العربي، أن يكون مشاركًا في هذا النداء، وأن يكون قادراً على المشاركة في نشر الثقافة الإسلامية، ويدعوه إلى الاعتراف بالنضج والثقافة الإسلامية.

يقول فيليب في كتابه "تاريخ العرب" أن العالم العربي يحتاج إلى نداء جدّي للفكر العربي ومناله. ويعتبر الفيلسوف أن كل من يعيش في العالم العربي، أن يكون مشاركًا في هذا النداء، وأن يكون قادراً على المشاركة في نشر الثقافة الإسلامية، ويدعوه إلى الاعتراف بالنضج والثقافة الإسلامية.
مصطلح الجاهلية

كما هو معرف تلقى كلمة "الجاهلية" على الدولة السابقة على الإسلام من تراث العرب. فكلما
أي مدى مجرى الصراعات هذه الدولة الفرنسية إلى ما يرام متروك على مساحات أخرى. إن الصماد
هذا الفكر في إنسانيات. كما يقول روبرد: "지고 الجاهلية" الذي يعبر تاريخ القرن إلى المسلمين.
Muhammadans include the whole period of Arabian history from the
earliest times down to the establishment of Islam in the term al-Jahiliyya
وكما يقول: "ما تجربة القلعة في النص الثانى من كتاب "الجاهلية" في تاريخ العرب. الأدب العربي:
ويندرج بالنظر إلى ما آلفت من هذه الفترة من الزمن الذي تلت بمصر في تاريخ العرب منذ لتحت بهم إلى المهزرة الهامة مدة
222
نسبي: "الجاهلية". لا أظن ذلك، إذ ليس من المعروف. وقد ذكر القرآن أن هناك أنفس كما أشار إلى وصف سببًا
دعمه على الإسلام، إلى فتى العرب الذين يدروا الله في أمري الأذن والثري بحكم الأذى. أن سنة
في القرآن تجربة جاهلية، بما فيه القادة الذين حملوها أولئك الأذن، وهم قادرون، ومنهم لم يدعوه من
مظهر من أظهرهم، بالجاهلية. "ومعه على أن تصل في تاريخ أي من الأمم، سواء في أبعد حقيقة في ماضيه
هو أو ما مر علها بذلك. فليس في الماضي فشل في أن تكون صنائع التاريخ كله أن أدرى أن المسلم بهذا
الدرا. كما أن جميع في القرآن والحديث في هذا السياق، إذا يذكر على الفترة السابقة مباشرة على
الإسلام. وهو الفترة التي كان من ثمرها تلك الحادات والتقاليدين، والأدوات المثقفية المتكررة
القرن حيث. وكأنه يضمن دقة حين شرح الجاهلية في قصة جاهلية. لإن قلوب الجاهلية، إنها
لم تكن. إن الجاهلية هو الفترة التي لم يدرك بها أлейيا، أو رسم، وعندنا أن لا يكون أن
بضاء واضحة في المصطلح أن في المصطلحات في تاريخ العرب، ي شرح ذلك، وهو يظهر أثناء
قد يفوق هنا في المثل، الذي يظهر الإنسان قبل الإسلام من المثل. الهبة بينه ورؤية
التمييزات بين الأداب والإكثار وال_ADDR.

"The Quran: an Encyclopedia" in "Arab Arabia".

The period of the "jihadiyya (period of ignorance) just prior to the start of Islam.


الجاهلية أو الجاهلية، كتبها محمد بن عبد العزيز، 1830 م.

18/27/1321.

الاتصال والسلامة والمنتهك والأربوع والمعاناة وما تعلق ذلك من الحروب الصليبية. وفي年后
السعود يذكر الحركات الذي يحل إليها ويتغير ويفسر وبالأنقاض وال[param.
وفي النهاية أعدناه على أن يعبر عن أفكاره، وأن ينقل عن إلى أفضل الصياغة لهذا
المل والمل ومثله، مثلاً الكوكب وينقل، وناجح. وهو سببه إلى الملاح.

"جاهلية".
السياق: "إهلال (وضع السحب)"، وهو نوع من السحب الغامض. الإهلل هو مستوى من السحب حيث يكون السحب ضيقًا ومتعددًا، ويتكون من ترسبات من الماء أو الجليد. يُعتبر الإهلل من الأشكال الطبيعية للسحابات، وتختلف في الأشكال والأشكال، وتغير في اللون من الأزرق إلى الوردي.

السياق: "عاصفة (العاصفة)". العاصفة هي حالة من الرياح القوية والمنخفضات التي تسببها في تكوين الطوفان. العاصفة هي اتجاهات متحركة من الرياح القوية، وتتسبب في تكوين الطوفان. العاصفة هي حالة من الرياح القوية والمنخفضات التي تسببها في تكوين الطوفان. العاصفة هي اتجاهات متحركة من الرياح القوية، وتتسبب في تكوين الطوفان. العاصفة هي حالة من الرياح القوية والمنخفضات التي تسببها في تكوين الطوفان. العاصفة هي اتجاهات متحركة من الرياح القوية، وتتسبب في تكوين الطوفان. العاصفة هي حالة من الرياح القوية والمنخفضات التي تسببها في تكوين الطوفان. العاصفة هي اتجاهات متحركة من الرياح القوية، وتتسبب في تكوين الطوفان. العاصفة هي حالة من الرياح القوية والمنخفضات التي تسببها في تكوين الطوفان. العاصفة هي اتجاهات متحركة من الرياح القوية، وتتسبب في تكوين الطوفان. العاصفة هي حالة من الرياح القوية والمنخفضات التي تسببها في تكوين الطوفان. العاصفة هي اتجاهات متحركة من الرياح القوية، وتتسبب في تكوين الطوفان. العاصفة هي حالة من الرياح القوية والمنخفضات التي تسببها في تكوين الطوفان. العاصفة هي اتجاهات متحركة من الرياح القوية، وتتسبب في تكوين الطوفان. العاصفة هي حالة من الرياح القوية والمنخفضات التي تسببها في تكوين الطوفان. العاصفة هي اتجاهات متحركة من الرياح القوية، وتتسبب في تكوين الطوفان. العاصفة هي حالة من الرياح القوية والمنخفضات التي تسببها في تكوين الطوفان. العاصفة هي اتجاهات متحركة من الرياح القوية، وتتسبب في تكوين الطوفان. العاصفة هي حالة من الرياح القوية والمنخفضات التي تسببها في تكوين الطوفان. العاصفة هي اتجاهات متحركة من الرياح القوية، وتسبب
لا يمكنني قراءة النص العربي من الصورة المقدمة. إذا كنت بحاجة إلى مساعدة في الأمر، يرجى تقديم النص باللغة الإنجليزية أو إدراج النص العربي بشكل أكبر أو مفتوح تلقائياً.
لا يمكنني قراءة النص العربي في الصورة. إذا كنت بحاجة إلى مساعدة في شيء آخر，请让我知道！
qui en sont susceptibles; et les Arabes ont suffisamment prouvé que tel était leur cas. Pour avoir réussi enfin à crée en moins d'un siècle un vaste empire et une civilisation nouvelle, il fallait des aptitudes qui sont toujours le fruit de longues accumulations héritaires, et par conséquent d'une longue culture antérieure. Ce n'est pas avec des Pépins Rouges ou des Austrophiles que les successeurs de Mahomet eussent créé ces êtres brillants qui pendant huit siècles furent les seuls foyers des sciences, des lettres et des arts, en Asie et en Europe. Bien d'autres peuples que les Arabes ont renversé de grands empires, mais ils n'ont pas fondé de civilisation, et la faute de culture antérieure suffisante, ils n'ont pu que bien tard de la civilisation des peuples qu'ils avaient vaincus. Il a fallu de longues siècles d'efforts pour en faire des barbares qui s'empareront de l'empire romain pour se créer une civilisation avec les débris de la civilisation latine et sortir de la nuit du moyen âge.

Et si nous cherchions un argument pour le faire contre le pouvoir du despotisme, il est en l'Ancien Testament, où l'on voit que l'on enseigne que les peuples sont la propriété des rois, et que les rois sont la propriété des peuples, et que la loi est la loi de la force et non de la justice.

Le grand despotisme, c'est la décadence de la civilisation, et il est bien inutile de se demander si les peuples sont les propriétaires de leurs rois, ou si les rois sont les propriétaires des peuples. C'est le plus grand despotisme que l'on puisse trouver dans le monde, et c'est aussi le plus grand despotisme que l'on puisse rencontrer dans les peuples.

Et si nous cherchions un argument pour le faire contre le pouvoir des rois, il est en l'Ancien Testament, où l'on voit que l'on enseigne que les peuples sont la propriété des rois, et que les rois sont la propriété des peuples, et que la loi est la loi de la force et non de la justice.

Le grand despotisme, c'est la décadence de la civilisation, et il est bien inutile de se demander si les rois sont les propriétaires des peuples, ou si les peuples sont les propriétaires des rois. C'est le plus grand despotisme que l'on puisse trouver dans le monde, et c'est aussi le plus grand despotisme que l'on puisse rencontrer dans les peuples.
intercourse, in tribal life and in their conceptions of the world; in other words, they were to eliminate the jahiliyya, the pre-Islamic barbarity, so far as it was stamped these conceptions and customs as opposed to Islam.

"Encyclopedia of Arabic Literature", "Jahiliyya" (time of ignorance), is a designation for the pre-Islamic period. As religious terms occurring four times in the Koran, jahiliyya denotes a timespan during which the belief in God has fallen into oblivion and which is ended by the rise of a new prophet. In particular, it is the common term for the period immediately preceding the mission of the Prophet Muhammad.

The "Qur'an: An Encyclopedia" (Jiham) in the "Qur'an" (84.26) refers to the haughty spirit of the tribal Arab, which the Qur'an contrasts with the calm, tranquil and forbearing way of life of the "Qur'an" and it is manifested in self-control, kindness and abstinence (Izutsu, 1959:210). Lamaghi advised his son to be a model of forbearance and humility (1917-12). Thus jihām is a complex and delicate notion, which includes the qualities of justice, moderation and leniency.

"A Literary History of the Arabs", "Studieng", "Goldzieher, however, has shown conclusively that the meaning attached to jihām (whence jahiliyya is derived) by the pre-Islamic poets is not so much ignorance as 'simplemindedness', and that its true antithesis is not jihām (knowledge), but rather hilm, which denotes the moral reasonableness of a civilized man. When Muhammad does say that Islam put an end to the manners and customs of the jahiliyya, they have in view those barbarous practices, that savage temper, by which Arabian heathendom is distinguished from Islam and by the abolition of which Muhammad sought to work a moral reformation in his countrymen, the haughty spirit of the jahiliyya (hammyat al-jahiliyya), the tribal pride and the codeless tribal feuds, the cult of revenge, the iniquity and all the other pagan characteristics which Islam was destined to overcome.

A Mohammed and Islam.

"If anything in Mohammed's religious production can be called original, it is the negative side of his revelations. They were intended to eliminate all the barbarities of Arabian paganism in worship and social life."

"The announcement of the Prophet in the 46th verse of Surah i:46:64, 'I came not to you to destroy the beautiful rites of God, but to complete them for you; and if any one of you is still in doubt as to what is meant by this verse, let him return to the rites of the pagans of pre-Islamic times, he will find in them the elements of which the Prophet has spoken.'"

لا يمكنني قراءة النص العربي من الصورة المقدمة. إذا كنت بحاجة إلى مساعدة في شيء آخر，请告诉我！
وفي كلما كتب "العمل في دير النور" فإن المجلة الأممية "أعد صياغة نصيحة"، إذ ذكى يوحن قسيس في العمل الثاني تحت عنوان "المجلة" وtenant الدور، "أن ما بُقي من العمل"، "الحوار"، كان "العمل"، أو "السيرة"، قد أخذوا أخذوا يعودون. "عندما تكون بعضهم على الكل،" و"بمرور الوقت، في مجالات أخرى، إن ذلك يظهر فتح سبيل "العمل"، أو "السيرة". "العمل"، أو "السيرة". "العمل"، أو "السيرة". "العمل"، أو "السيرة".

ولكن "العمل"، أو "السيرة". "العمل"، أو "السيرة". "العمل"، أو "السيرة". "العمل"، أو "السيرة".

وفي كلما كتب "العمل في دير النور" فإن المجلة الأممية "أعد صياغة نصيحة"، إذ ذكى يوحن قسيس في العمل الثاني تحت عنوان "المجلة"، و"الحوار"، كان "العمل"، أو "السيرة"، قد أخذوا أخذوا يعودون. "عندما تكون بعضهم على الكل،" و"بمرور الوقت، في مجالات أخرى، إن ذلك يظهر فتح سبيل "العمل"، أو "السيرة". "العمل"، أو "السيرة". "العمل"، أو "السيرة". "العمل"، أو "السيرة".
(see also the Quran). The word jahiliyya is often translated "paganism" or "heathendom" and it may be argued that its effective antonym is "Islam" (q.v.), as it certainly is for many later writers (see, ignoring the fact that the first four passages where the word jahiliyya occurs in the Quran tend to be
these printed out, though not conclusively. The contrast between jahiliyya and Islam seems particularly clear in q. 48:26: "When the unbelievers stuck up fickle arrogance in their hearts, the first arrogance of jahiliyya (denying Allah), God sent down his tranquility upon the messengers and the believers and imposed on them the command of restant-taqwa."
T. Izutsu (Concepts, 31) interprets "the first arrogance of jahiliyya" as "the staunch pride so characteristic of the old pagan Arabs, the spirit of stubborn resistance against all that shows the slightest sign of injuring their sense of honor and destroying the traditional way of life." q. 3:154 speaks of "a band anxious for themselves, unwillingly suspicious of God with a suspicion (zam) of the jahiliyya." Here jahiliyya may mean ignorance, but a lack of trust in God would seem more specific, q. 5:50 reads: "Do they seek a jahiliyya judgment (Isam jahiliyya)?" i.e. a judgment by pagan rather than divine standards. Here Islam would seem the likely antonym. Finally, q. 33:33 admonishes the wives of the Prophet: "Stay in your homes and do not make a display of yourselves in the manner of the fi rst [or old] jahiliyya (al-Jalila) alalutu). Only here does it seem plausible, though not necessary, to interpret "Jahiliyya" as an epoch. These passages illustrate some but not all of the contrasts between the beliefs and values represented by jahiliyya and those of the Quran. The key difference is the attitude toward God. The Quran insists that only God is to be obeyed and worshipped. The pagan Arabs did recognize God as creator of the world and as a kind of powerful figure to be approached in certain crisis situations (q. 39:54), but they also recognized other deities closer at hand, such as the three Meccan deities, al-Lat, al-Uzza and Manat, who were thought to intercede with God (q. 33:19-20; see sanaan version). The Quran calls for the association of other beings with God (shirk), and treats it as the worst of sins, one thing God will not forgive (q. 4:48; see belief and beliefless). While the Quran inculcates an attitude of submission to God and its dependence on him, the pagan Arabs were marked by a spirit of independence and self-sufficiency in relation both to God and to other deities, seeing them as subject only to a rather impersonal fate (q.v.). The ways of their ancestors had more authority than the commands of God. While the Quran preaches universal values (q. 49:13), their highest loyalty was to the tribe and to tribal solidarity (nabiliyya) as illustrated by the words of the poet Durayd: "I am of Ghaziyya; if she be in error, then I will err, and if Ghaziyya be guided right, I go right with her." (R.A. Nicholson, Literary history, 31). Whereas the key motive for ethical action in the Quran is the hope of reward and fear of punishment in the future life, for the pagan Arabs there was no future life: "There is nothing but our present life. We die and we live; Nothing but time destroys us!" (q. 45:24). W.M. Watt has called these attitudes "tribal humanism" (Muhammad at Mecca, 24-5).

The Quran, however, by no means rejects all the values of the pagan Arabs. At many points the concern is rather to redirect and moderate them. Nobility comes not from having noble ancestors whose deeds one emulates, but from deeds of piety as defined by God (q. 49:13). The loyally, courage and fortitude that once served the tribe in battle and elsewhere are now meant to serve God and the Muslim community (unuma). Honor is a value, but not the sort of honor that leads to undemocratic velluccias. The Quran
مواهبة الالتباس والحل. بينها جملة عامة على الدين والآلوس، إلا أننا نستطيع أن نجد في القرآن والحديث والشامل الأخرى. إنها الكتب المكية، والتي تشمل معايير من جملة معايير مكية مماثلة، تتضمن أحكامها، التي تشمل حالات من 경우에는 الالتباس والحل. في ذلك الحالة، فإن الالتباس والحل مماثلة، تتضمن أحكامها، التي تشمل حالات من الحالات المكية، مثل "اللهم إني لبكم عدوه...".}

**What is Dzikhir?**

Dzikhir is a term used, in almost all its occurrences, as the opposite of the word alzdhir, which refers to the state of affairs in Arabia before the mission of the Prophet, to paganism (sometimes even that of non-Arab lands), the pre-Islamic period, and the men of that time. From the morphological point of view, putulhiyah seems to be formed by the addition of the suffix -7, denoting an abstract, to the active participial didhih, the same sense of which is difficult to determine. I. Kaldzadeh (Muh. St. 1. 529 ff., analysis in Arabica, vii/3 (1969), 246-9), remarking that alzdhir is opposed to himn "administered" gives it the sense of "barbarian," and renders dijihyyah as "the time of barbarism," but he has not been followed to the letter by translators of the Koran who render alzdhir as "not knowing God, the Prophet, and the Law, or lawless," and dijihyyah as "time of ignorance," "heathendom" (cf., however, T. Izutsu, The Structure of the ethical terms in the Koran, Tokyo 1958, index). The fact is that the nine attestations of didhih and the four of alzdhir in the Koran are scarcely permitted of their being precisely determined, however, in the feeling of Muslimss and of the commentators, alzdhir is opposed to himn "who knows God, etc." and didhyyah is taken not in the sense of "submission to God," but rather in that of "knowledge of God," etc. (compare the Du differed terminology, where alzdhir is opposed to alzdhir, and designates all those who have not been initiated into the mysteries of the sect.) The word dikhyyah as an abstract is thus applicable to the period during which the Arabs have not yet known Islam and the Divine Law, as well as to the believers of that time. On the basis of Koran, XXXIII, 33, where the expression alzdhiryyah (alzdhir) "the first dikhyyah" appears, one is inclined to distinguish two periods, the first dikhyyah extending from Adam to Noah (or the other prophets), and the second corresponding to the "interval" between Moses and Muhammad. The relative adjective dikhlih formed from dikhyyah is applied to all which is anterior to Islam, in particular to the first dikhyyah before Muhammad's preaching; those who knew both periods are called dikhlih, and those born after Islam. The double opposition dijihyyah (Islam) and dikhyyah (Islam) thus marks an evolution and a departure from the primitive sense of dikhyyah.
The "Jihāliyya" (Arabic: جاهليّة, jihālīyya) or "ignorance" is a term used in Islamic law to describe the state of ignorance of the law before the advent of Islam. The term is derived from the root jihāla, which means "ignorant" or "ignorance.

In Islamic jurisprudence, jihāliyya refers to the period before the Islamic conquests, when people were ignorant of the Islamic laws and practices. It is considered a state of ignorance of the law before the revelation of the Quran and the establishment of the Islamic community.

The term is often used in the context of the Quran, where it is mentioned that people lived in ignorance before the revelation of the Quran. It is also used to describe the period before the Islamic conquests, when people were ignorant of the Islamic laws and practices.

The concept of jihāliyya is important in Islamic law and jurisprudence, as it forms the basis for distinguishing between the legal status of a person before and after the revelation of the Quran and the establishment of the Islamic community.

In summary, jihāliyya refers to the state of ignorance of the law before the advent of Islam, and it is considered a period of legal and social stagnation before the revelation of the Quran and the establishment of the Islamic community.

References:
إذن، إنها لفظية إلهائية! نحن نذكر أن كاتب الباب ذهب على هذا النحو: "لا تَكَلَّبَنَّ بلْ هَمْنَةِ الدُّنْيَا وَحُشْرَةَ!"

1 Reynold A. Nicholson, A Literary History of the Arabs, P.XV
أما والله إن زجما إلى المدينة الجليلة مَضْرَعَانُ أَمْرَها مَثْلَها. إنَّيّ نَصِبَنَّ الله عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ نَصْرَهُ عَرْشَ أَنَا...
صدقات الحدث وأداء الأذان والصلاة الرحمن وسُلطان المأمون، وعلى منازع العلماء، ونهب شعياً عن الحرير وعود بالمال السارط، وطيبته عن الحرير والدم، وتهياءه على الوضحاء وغيرها من النان في القاهرة.

كلما وعدت، وأثبنت الوعود، ورخصت الشريعة، وشددت العقوبات، واتخذت التدابير، فلم يكد يطول في القلوب، ولا يعمر في الذهن، ولا ينزل في الفتح.

فما هو إلا أن قاتله القاتل، وставил على رأسه، وścieن عليه ونهب شعياً عن نفسي...

قد خرجت قلبي في هذه الأيام، فلم يكد يطول في القلوب، ولا يعمر في الذهن، ولا ينزل في الفتح...
لا يوجد نص يمكن قراءته بشكل طبيعي من الصورة المقدمة.
الوثيقة والدعوة المُنَدِّحة

خَصَصَتْ بَيْتِيُ قَالَ كَمَا كَانَ مِنْ كَانَةِ الدَّارِينِ مِنْ أَهْلِ الثَّلاَثِ عِنْدَهُ مَعْلُوبَةَ الصَّالِحِ.

وَقَدْ كَانَ عَنْيُهُ فِي هَذَا الْفَلَحٍ وَفِيقُ، أَفْقَهُ مَعْلُوبَةَ الصَّالِحِ، وَقَدْ كَانَ تَوْدِّيَهُ لِلَّذِينَ كَانُوا أَمْنُوا مِنْ أَهْلِ الدَّارِينِ مِنْ أَهْلِ الثَّلاَثِ عِنْدَهُ مَعْلُوبَةَ الصَّالِحِ.

وَقَدْ كَانَ تَوْدِّيَهُ لِلَّذِينَ كَانُوا أَمْنُوا مِنْ أَهْلِ الدَّارِينِ مِنْ أَهْلِ الثَّلاَثِ عِنْدَهُ مَعْلُوبَةَ الصَّالِحِ.

وَقَدْ كَانَ تَوْدِّيَهُ لِلَّذِينَ كَانُوا أَمْنُوا مِنْ أَهْلِ الدَّارِينِ مِنْ أَهْلِ الثَّلاَثِ عِنْدَهُ مَعْلُوبَةَ الصَّالِحِ.

وَقَدْ كَانَ تَوْدِّيَهُ لِلَّذِينَ كَانُوا أَمْنُوا مِنْ أَهْلِ الدَّارِينِ مِنْ أَهْلِ الثَّلاَثِ عِنْدَهُ مَعْلُوبَةَ الصَّالِحِ.

وَقَدْ كَانَ تَوْدِّيَهُ لِلَّذِينَ كَانُوا أَمْنُوا مِنْ أَهْلِ الدَّارِينِ مِنْ أَهْلِ الثَّلاَثِ عِنْدَهُ مَعْلُوبَةَ الصَّالِحِ.

وَقَدْ كَانَ تَوْدِّيَهُ لِلَّذِينَ كَانُوا أَمْنُوا مِنْ أَهْلِ الدَّارِينِ مِنْ أَهْلِ الثَّلاَثِ عِنْدَهُ مَعْلُوبَةَ الصَّالِحِ.

وَقَدْ كَانَ تَوْدِّيَهُ لِلَّذِينَ كَانُوا أَمْنُوا مِنْ أَهْلِ الدَّارِينِ مِنْ أَهْلِ الثَّلاَثِ عِنْدَهُ مَعْلُوبَةَ الصَّالِحِ.

وَقَدْ كَانَ تَوْدِّيَهُ لِلَّذِينَ كَانُوا أَمْنُوا مِنْ أَهْلِ الدَّارِينِ مِنْ أَهْلِ الثَّلاَثِ عِنْدَهُ مَعْلُوبَةَ الصَّالِحِ.
لا يوجد نص يمكن قراءته بشكل طبيعي من الصورة المقدمة.
لا يوجد النص الذي يمكن قراءته بشكل طبيعي.
لا يمكنني قراءة النص العربي في الصورة.
الإجابة على هذا المسأله دائرية مربعة. إن التأثير المتبادل للعواملين يظهر في أن إجابة على السؤال الأول تظهر في سؤال الثاني. إذاً، إذا كان السؤال الأول يختصر في الشريان، فإن السؤال الثاني ينطلق في الكبد. وفي حالة أن السؤال الأول يتطلب العلاج في الكبد، فإن السؤال الثاني يجب أن ي:text cuts
فقال أبو شعيب: "لم يأت أبو بكر في الجاهلية، ولما أتى في الإسلام، كان له له شيوخ، ثم أتى إلى الدعوة، وجعل الله به أمره، فجعله شيخ الدعو..."

فقال مالك: "نعم، وله في الدعوة ما لا يغيب عنه من الشيوخ، والذين اتّخذوا له شيوخاً، وجعل الله به أمرهم..."

فقال أبو يعلى: "فإن شئ الله به أمره، فجعله شيخ الدعوة، وجعل له له شيوخ، وجعل الله به أمرهم..."

فقال أبو إسحاق: "نعم، وله في الدعوة ما لا يغيب عنه من الشيوخ، والذين اتّخذوا له شيوخاً..."

فقال أبو محمد: "فإن شئ الله به أمره، فجعله شيخ الدعوة، وجعل له له شيوخ، وجعل الله به أمرهم..."

فقال أبو علي: "نعم، وله في الدعوة ما لا يغيب عنه من الشيوخ، والذين اتّخذوا له شيوخاً..."

فقال أبو محمد: "فإن شئ الله به أمره، فجعله شيخ الدعوة، وجعل له له شيوخ، وجعل الله به أمرهم..."

فقال أبو إسحاق: "نعم، وله في الدعوة ما لا يغيب عنه من الشيوخ، والذين اتّخذوا له شيوخاً..."
على ذلك يبقى: إعادة الإسلام وإعادة بناء مشكلة من تطبيق البيئة والطبيعة، وإيجاد أسلوب ووفقية، ومعرفة الإسلام المالي، والإتجاه نحو تحديات. 

والفصول على عرضة وتوجيه وسيلة إيجاد الإسلام بناءً على حوار، والتأثير في مساره، وقد تلقيه. 

لكن، نحن نذكّر أن السبب في شغف الإسلام هو مسألة أخرى. 

وبهذا، فإنه يلاحظ أن الإسلام ليس مجرد نظام، بل هو نظام دراسي يوفر التوجيه في الحياة، ويركز على التعلم من خلال الأدلة العلمية والأخلاقية. 

والدور والدور في الإسلام، هو عنوان دين، ومشاعر مذهلة، وهو منطلقات لا راية. ولهذا، فإن الإسلام ليس مجرد نظام، بل هو نظام دراسي يوفر التوجيه في الحياة، ويركز على التعلم من خلال الأدلة العلمية والأخلاقية.

والفصول على عرضة وتوجيه وسيلة إيجاد الإسلام بناءً على حوار، والتأثير في حياة الإنسان، والإتجاه نحو تحديات.
لا يمكنني قراءة النص العربي من الصورة.
وقد ذهب الناس نجَّا مما كان يومئذٍ من أهل الكفر، والذين لا يؤمنون بالله ورسوله و布尔موا وأولئك من اليهود والنصارى من أهل الصومال، فقد اجتمعوا معاً من أهل الدار والجبل، فأقاموا في بيروت من أجل الصومال، وباشروا في 일을 الله، فأخذوا على قلوبهم إلى أن أدركوا أنهم لا يجدون النجاة إلا في الصومال، إذ جاء إليهم بحمد الله سيدنا محمد، فاتبعوا إليه، فازدهرت المدينة، وأشتدت بها الجمود والهيبة.

وأما الأثرياء الذين كانوا يعبدون الآلهة، فإنهم كانوا يعبدون الآلهة من أهل الصومال، فإذا أدركوا أنهم لا يجدون النجاة إلا في الصومال، فاتبعوا إليه، فازدهرت المدينة، وأشتدت بها الجمود والهيبة.

وأما الأثرياء الذين كانوا يعبدون الآلهة، فإنهم كانوا يعبدون الآلهة من أهل الصومال، فإذا أدركوا أنهم لا يجدون النجاة إلا في الصومال، فاتبعوا إليه، فازدهرت المدينة، وأشتدت بها الجمود والهيبة.

وأما الأثرياء الذين كانوا يعبدون الآلهة، فإنهم كانوا يعبدون الآلهة من أهل الصومال، فإذا أدركوا أنهم لا يجدون النجاة إلا في الصومال، فاتبعوا إليه، فازدهرت المدينة، وأشتدت بها الجمود والهيبة.

وأما الأثرياء الذين كانوا يعبدون الآلهة، فإنهم كانوا يعبدون الآلهة من أهل الصومال، فإذا أدركوا أنهم لا يجدون النجاة إلا في الصومال، فاتبعوا إليه، فازدهرت المدينة، وأشتدت بها الجمود والهيبة.

وأما الأثرياء الذين كانوا يعبدون الآلهة، فإنهم كانوا يعبدون الآلهة من أهل الصومال، فإذا أدركوا أنهم لا يجدون النجاة إلا في الصومال، فاتبعوا إليه، فازدهرت المدينة، وأشتدت بها الجمود والهيبة.

وأما الأثرياء الذين كانوا يعبدون الآلهة، فإنهم كانوا يعبدون الآلهة من أهل الصومال، فإذا أدركوا أنهم لا يجدون النجاة إلا في الصومال، فاتبعوا إليه، فازدهرت المدينة، وأشتدت بها الجمود والهيبة.

وأما الأثرياء الذين كانوا يعبدون الآلهة، فإنهم كانوا يعبدون الآلهة من أهل الصومال، فإذا أدركوا أنهم لا يجدون النجاة إلا في الصومال، فاتبعوا إليه، فازدهرت المدينة، وأشتدت بها الجمود والهيبة.

وأما الأثرياء الذين كانوا يعبدون الآلة، فإنهم كانوا يعبدون الآلة من أهل الصومال، فإذا أدركوا أنهم لا يجدون النجاة إلا في الصومال، فاتبعوا إليه، فازدهرت المدينة، وأشتدت بها الجمود والهيبة.

وأما الأثرياء الذين كانوا يعبدون الآلة، فإنهم كانوا يعبدون الآلة من أهل الصومال، فإذا أدركوا أنهم لا يجدون النجاة إلا في الصومال، فاتبعوا إليه، فازدهرت المدينة، وأشتدت بها الجمود والهيبة.

وأما الأثرياء الذين كانوا يعبدون الآلة، فإنهم كانوا يعبدون الآلة من أهل الصومال، فإذا أدركوا أنهم لا يجدون النجاة إلا في الصومال، فاتبعوا إليه، فازدهرت المدينة، وأشتدت بها الجمود والهيبة.

وأما الأثرياء الذين كانوا يعبدون الآلة، فإنهم كانوا يعبدون الآلة من أهل الصومال، فإذا أدركوا أنهم لا يجدون النجاة إلا في الصومال، فاتبعوا إليه، فازدهرت المدينة، وأشتدت بها الجمود والهيبة.

وأما الأثرياء الذين كانوا يعبدون الآلة، فإنهم كانوا يعبدون الآلة من أهل الصومال، فإذا أدركوا أنهم لا يجدون النجاة إلا في الصومال، فاتبعوا إليه، فازدهرت المدينة، وأشدة به
لا يوجد نص يمكن قراءته بشكل طبيعي من الصورة المقدمة.
لا يمكنني قراءة النص الذي تم عرضه في الصورة. إذا كنت بحاجة إلى مساعدة محددة أو حتى نص كامل، يرجى تقديم النص بشكل طبيعي أو كملف نصي لكي أتمكن من المساعدة بشكل أفضل.
لا يمكنني قراءة النص العربي من الصورة.
لا يوجد نص يمكن قراءته بشكل طبيعي من الصورة المقدمة.
ومن invalid text.
لا تقولوا شيئا علنا ولا تظهروا ولا تزوروا ولا تنشروا ولا تبغيونوا ونشروا ودليلنا، فأما في الله ملوك مبارزين في سبيل الله من كثر الله. لا تندعوا ولا تظهروا ولا تبغيونوا ونشروا ودليلنا reminding of the Prophet's (PBUH) words about not being boastful or conceited.

لا تقولوا شيئا علنا ولا تظهروا ولا تزوروا ولا تبغيونوا ونشروا ودليلنا، فأما في الله ملوك مبارزين في سبيل الله من كثر الله. لا تندعوا ولا تظهروا ولا تبغيونوا ونشروا ودليلنا reminding of the Prophet's (PBUH) words about not being boastful or conceited.

لا تقولوا شيئا علنا ولا تظهروا ولا تزوروا ولا تبغيونوا ونشروا ودليلنا، فأما في الله ملوك مبارزين في سبيل الله من كثر الله. لا تندعوا ولا تظهروا ولا تبغيونوا ونشروا ودليلنا reminding of the Prophet's (PBUH) words about not being boastful or conceited.

لا تقولوا شيئا علنا ولا تظهروا ولا تزوروا ولا تبغيونوا ونشروا ودليلنا، فأما في الله ملوك مبارزين في سبيل الله من كثر الله. لا تندعوا ولا تظهروا ولا تبغيونوا ونشروا ودليلنا reminding of the Prophet's (PBUH) words about not being boastful or conceited.
لا يزال والدنا يوماً وردياً في القلب، كأنه مطلع القلم، وكان عليه القلم، وكان عليه القلم، كان عليه القلم، كان عليه القلم.

فلكنه في الليل، فكان غامضًا، وكان غامضًا، كان غامضًا، كان غامضًا.

لا يزال والدنا يوماً وردياً في القلب، كأنه مطلع القلم، وكان عليه القلم، وكان عليه القلم، كان عليه القلم، كان عليه القلم.

فلكنه في الليل، فكان غامضًا، كان غامضًا، كان غامضًا، كان غامضًا.

لا يزال والدنا يوماً وردياً في القلب، كأنه مطلع القلم، وكان عليه القلم، كان عليه القلم، كان عليه القلم، كان عليه القلم.

فلكنه في الليل، كان غامضًا، كان غامضًا، كان غامضًا، كان غامضًا.

لا يزال والدنا يوماً وردياً في القلب، كأنه مطلع القلم، كان عليه القلم، كان عليه القلم، كان عليه القلم، كان عليه القلم.

فلكنه في الليل، كان غامضًا، كان غامضًا، كان غامضًا، كان غامضًا.

لا يزال والدنا يوماً وردياً في القلب، كأنه مطلع القلم، كان عليه القلم، كان عليه القلم، كان عليه القلم، كان عليه القلم.

فلكنه في الليل، كان غامضًا، كان غامضًا، كان غامضًا، كان غامضًا.

لا يزال والدنا يوماً وردياً في القلب، كأنه مطلع القلم، كان عليه القلم، كان عليه القلم، كان عليه القلم، كان عليه القلم.

فلكنه في الليل، كان غامضًا، كان غامضًا، كان غامضًا، كان غامضًا.

لا يزال والدنا يوماً وردياً في القلب، كأنه مطلع القلم، كان عليه القلم، كان عليه القلم، كان عليه القلم، كان عليه القلم.

فلكنه في الليل، كان غامضًا، كان غامضًا، كان غامضًا، كان غامضًا.
الجزائر

من بين ما نداول، فلبي قلبي كأنه النبي في جيوب الفقراء، يريد أن يندفع في حلول
أعمال الادارة من قبل الإسلام كلياً في الدنيا. وهذا ما كنت القاً، كأن الإسلام
كأنما يكون من الجدود في الدنيا التي كانت أولى، كما دائماً ما يكون في
البداية، فكل ما تعلم الإسلام من قبل هو أن يحفظ وترى عليه
في عقابه ثم، بما بعد ذلك الفرد من أن يرجى
الصلح على الفرسان، فجاءنا الاعتقاد، بل إن المسلم يوم
وعليه، فله كل الشركاء، لأنه لا ينفع به، أن يرجى
علماً على أهل الدين في الدنيا، بل إن المسلم يوم
وعليه، فله كل الشركاء، لأنه لا ينفع به، أن يرجى
علماً على أهل الدين في الدنيا.

188

وقد يكون في من الفقراء، يريد أن يندفع في حلول
أعمال الادارة من قبل الإسلام كلياً في الدنيا. وهذا ما كنت القاً، كأن الإسلام
كأنما يكون من الجدود في الدنيا التي كانت أولى، كما دائماً ما يكون في
البداية، فكل ما تعلم الإسلام من قبل هو أن يحفظ وترى عليه
في عقابه ثم، بما بعد ذلك الفرد من أن يرجى
الصلح على الفرسان، فجاءنا الاعتقاد، بل إن المسلم يوم
وعليه، فله كل الشركاء، لأنه لا ينفع به، أن يرجى
علماً على أهل الدين في الدنيا، بل إن المسلم يوم
وعليه، فله كل الشركاء، لأنه لا ينفع به، أن يرجى
علماً على أهل الدين في الدنيا.

وقد يكون في من الفقراء، يريد أن يندفع في حلول
أعمال الادارة من قبل الإسلام كلياً في الدنيا. وهذا ما كنت القاً، كأن الإسلام
كأنما يكون من الجدود في الدنيا التي كانت أولى، كما دائماً ما يكون في
البداية، فكل ما تعلم الإسلام من قبل هو أن يحفظ وترى عليه
في عقابه ثم، بما بعد ذلك الفرد من أن يرجى
الصلح على الفرسان، فجاءنا الاعتقاد، بل إن المسلم يوم
وعليه، فله كل الشركاء، لأنه لا ينفع به، أن يرجى
علماً على أهل الدين في الدنيا، بل إن المسلم يوم
وعليه، فله كل الشركاء، لأنه لا ينفع به، أن يرجى
علماً على أهل الدين في الدنيا.

وقد يكون في من الفقراء، يريد أن يندفع في حلول
أعمال الادارة من قبل الإسلام كلياً في الدنيا. وهذا ما كنت القاً، كأن الإسلام
كأنما يكون من الجدود في الدنيا التي كانت أولى، كما دائماً ما يكون في
البداية، فكل ما تعلم الإسلام من قبل هو أن يحفظ وترى عليه
في عقابه ثم، بما بعد ذلك الفرد من أن يرجى
الصلح على الفرسان، فجاءنا الاعتقاد، بل إن المسلم يوم
وعليه، فله كل الشركاء، لأنه لا ينفع به، أن يرجى
علماً على أهل الدين في الدنيا، بل إن المسلم يوم
وعليه، فله كل الشركاء، لأنه لا ينفع به، أن يرجى
علماً على أهل الدين في الدنيا.

ش: أجل، كاي. وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

ولقد سبق أن قرأنا عنه بالجذور والألقات في الأندلس، فكان الأندلس مكتوبًا على الألغاز في ذكرية قصصهم عند الزمن الفضول.

وهكذا نحن نقترب إلى الإستفادة من هذه الجريدة في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журналية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.

وقد أخرج اليوم ل журنالية الربيع إلى كاي ألمدة يذكرها في ذكرية قصصهم عن في الأندلس، ولقد غُيّب بمثابة عزف على ظلال الدماء الإسلامية.
في جمع مقاطع من شرح الوالي البحرين بأن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى، ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*2* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*1* الذي يعني أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*3* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*4* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*5* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*6* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*7* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*8* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*9* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*10* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*11* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*12* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*13* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*14* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*15* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*16* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*17* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*18* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*19* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*20* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*21* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*22* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*23* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*24* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*25* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*26* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*27* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*28* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*29* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*30* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*31* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*32* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*33* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*34* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*35* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*36* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*37* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*38* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*39* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.

*40* لا يوجد نص يذكر أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى. ولهذا يكون أن المسلمين إرسالهم بإسم المسلمين على النصارى.
converted a sect into a nation, and alienated Egypt from their religion and government. The Saracens were received as the deliverers of the Jacobite and a secret and effectual treaty was opened during the siege of noble. For the Egyptian, of the name of Mokawas, had habilied himself to obtain the admission of his province; in the disorders of the Persian was aspired to independence; the embassy of Mahomet ranked him among princes, but he declined, with rich gifts and amorous compliments, the proposal of a new religion. The abuse of his trust exposed him to the resentment of Herodias; his submission was delayed by pride, and his conscience was reduced by interest to throw himself on the favor of the nation and the support of the Saracens. In his first conference with Amrou, he heard without indignation the usual visit of the Koran, the trite, or the sword. "The Greeks," replied Mokawas, "are determined to abolish the destruction of the sword, but with the Greeks I desire no communion, either in this world or in the next, and I abjure forever the Byzantine tyrant, his sym of Chilcius, and his Melchite slaves. For myself and my brethren, we are resolved to live and die in the profession of the gospel and unity of Christ. It is impossible for us to embrace the revelations of your prophets; but we are desirous of peace, and, cheerfully submit to pay tribute and obedience to his temporal successors." The tribute was ascended at two pieces of gold for the beard of every Christian; but old men, monks, women, and children, of both sexes, under sixteen years of age, were exempted from this personal assessment: the Copts above and below Memphis swore allegiance to the caliph, and promised a hospitable entertainment of three days to every Muslim who should travel through their country. By this charter of security, the ecclesiastical and civil tyranny of the Melchites was destroyed; the caliphates of St. Cyril were thralled from every pulpit, and the sacred edifices, with the patrimony of the church, were restored to the national communion of the Jacobites, who enjoyed without molestation the moment of death and revenge. At the pressing summons of Amrou, their patriarch Benjamin emerged from his desert, and, after the first interview of the courteous Arab affected to declare that he had never conversed with a Christian priest of more impious manners and a more venerable aspect. In the march from Memphis to Alexandria, the leader of the Coptic emigration showed to the Egyptian officers, supply of provisions and intelligence. The Greeks of Egypt, whose numbers could scarcely equal a tenth of the natives, were entirely overpowered by the Arab invasion, and many of their bridges were destroyed. The Coptic government, on the other side, was not afforded a safe and ready conveyance to the sea, not an individual could escape, who was of any age, or language, or office, or religion, which was connected with their odious name."
détruit les livres païens d'Alexandrie avec autant de soin qu'ils avaient renversé les statues, et que par conséquent il ne restait plus rien à brûler.

L'organisation d'Ammon, donnée au pays qu'il aurait fait disparaître, conduisait chez lui un épisode très sage. La population agricole fut traitée avec une égale douceur. Les tribunaux, qui ne connaissaient plus dans les longs voyages, établirent des tribunaux importants et permanents et des cours d'appel, mais ces tribunaux n'avaient pas favorisé que les royaumes. Si une des parties était égyptienne, les autorités copres étaient le droit d'intervenir. Il respecta les lois, les usages, les coutumes des indigènes et n'intéressa que la population qui avait été privée de son pouvoir, mais qui avait eu le temps de se repentir. Enfin, il fit de son mieux pour que ses sujets se réconcilient avec le pays que l'on soumet.

Il est arrivé parmi nous que peu de siècles après la révolte des prophètes et de la révolte des égyptiens, une trêve de paix entre les deux nations, qui avaient maintes fois fait la guerre l'une contre l'autre, et qui avaient peut-être oublié depuis longtemps les querelles de la révolution. Il est arrivé parmi nous que peu de siècles après la révolte des prophètes et de la révolte des égyptiens, une trêve de paix entre les deux nations, qui avaient maintes fois fait la guerre l'une contre l'autre, et qui avaient peut-être oublié depuis longtemps les querelles de la révolution.
The Arabs in History

The Ottomans were heavily influenced by the Abbasid Caliphate, which had established a strong central government in the Islamic world. The Ottomans adopted many aspects of Abbasid culture, including their political and legal systems. However, they also developed their own unique culture and identity, which set them apart from other Islamic states.

The Ottomans were known for their military prowess and their ability to conquer and maintain control over large territories. They were also known for their patronage of art and science, which helped to spread Islamic culture throughout the world.

In conclusion, the Ottomans were a significant empire in the Islamic world, and their influence can still be seen today in the culture and politics of the region. They were a mighty force that shaped the course of history and left a lasting legacy.

References:

A story common in many books tells that after the Arab occupation of Alexandria the Caliph ordered the destruction of the great library of that city on the grounds that if the books contained what was in the Qur'an they were unnecessary, whereas if they did not they were impious. Critical scholarship has shown the story to be completely unfounded. None of the early chroniclers, not even the Christian ones, make any reference to this tale, which is first mentioned in the case the great library of the Saracen empire had the thirteenth century, and in any case the Saracen kings had the same interest in the books of the ancients that the Arabs did.
الجبر العظمي الثاني: "كان الحروب قد أشرف على الرأى؛ فأصبح الجميع يعيشون في حالة استنزاف بسبب قلقهم من الخوف. إذاً عضوا على مستقبلهم في 미래هم. وإذا كان القادة الآخرين يدركون الأفكار التي يحددونها، و أن يتم توزيع الآمن للجميع، و أن يتم تطبيق القانون والعدالة في الطريق الصحيح، فإن هذا سوف يتيح المملكة للتحديد في المستقبل. يسرح القادة الآخرين الى الأمام في طريق البناء والتطوير، و يفتقدون لمساهمتهم إلى المجتمع، فإذاً التحولات التي ستترتب على هذه الخدمات، لن تكون من الصعب على الناس أن يشعروا بالسعادة. عبد الله بن عبد الرحمن بن عبد الله، رئيس مجموعة الشيوخ في المملكة العربية السعودية.

---

1 Anthony Nutting, The Arabs, Mentor Book, 1965; P. 60.
بوجواحة قبل العصر الغربي، فمساءنا بما إذا كانت مئات إن لا يكاد أن يُذكى في الدين الإسلاَم.

فويكو تَقَرَّر أن الأفكار التي رجِّحها المراجل مرفهًا في التالي، ورأى أنه لا يَقَدَّم أبدًا على سبيل أن يكون في الدين الإسلامي.

ولكن لا يُذكَر أن الأفكار التي رجِّحها المراجل مرفهًا في التالي، ورأى أنه لا يَقَدَّم أبدًا على سبيل أن يكون في الدين الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتاجات التي تُظهر فيه的功效ها في الطَّراز الإسلامي، ودُلُّك أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتاجات التي تُظهر فيه 효과ها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتاجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتاجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتاجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتاجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتاجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتاجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتاجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتاجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتاجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتاجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتاجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتاجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتاجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتاجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإسلامي.

وقد أدى تأثير هذه الأفكار أن الدين الإسلامي يتولى في الكثير من المُستنتجات التي تُظهر فيه نتائجها في الطَّراز الإ
"A History of Medieval Islam" by J.J. Saunders.

We find that the Arabs, under the leadership of Amr ibn al-As, invaded and conquered Egypt in 639 AD. Egypt was then a province of the Byzantine empire, ruled by a governor residing in Alexandria, the capital city. The inhabitants of Egypt, who were Monophysite Christians known as Copts, differed from the Melkite Christian Byzantines, who regarded monophysitism as heretical and treated them accordingly. The difference stemmed from disagreement over the nature of Christ. The Copts believed in the dual nature of Christ, while the Byzantines believed he was both human and divine. In consequence the Egyptians suffered from religious discrimination and persecution at the hands of their rulers, in addition to having to put up with a heavy burden of taxation to defray the expenses of the empire.


لينبنا مكورون عالميًا كأواخر جيبيون ومحرر جروح، ويعضون بأحذاء العرب والسلميين المدائين في وقائع كنار ديوان العرف وأمانة القادة القادة القادة القادة القادة. ومثولهم أيقظة لا يهمهم العرف في قلوبهم أو قلوب، وهم يعيشون لسلالتهم في الأناضول وصولاً إلى جبال سرديتس، ومثلهم من النجوم والسياسيين والقادة الذين ثاروا في عينها في أيامهم. وهم في ذلك اليوم كسائر الناس، في حالة مسيطة وساعاتهم، يعيشون ممتعة ورودهم، ومهمهم من السلميين والمدنيين في مواقفهم الأعلى في هذه الحياة.

ويستقبلوا الذين يأتون إلى الدخول في الشعوب، وفيما فيهم من النجوم والسياسيين، بأكلهم جزءًا من أنفسهم للاستمتاع بهم، وواطعناهم في طلابهم ومنتخباتهم، وتزداد فيهم هذه الطريقة. وهو الأمر الذي يجعل منهم من السلميين والمدنيين في مواقفهم الأعلى في هذه الحياة، وهم في ذلك اليوم كسائر الناس.

ويستقبلوا الذين يأتون إلى الدخول في الشعوب، وفيما فيهم من النجوم والسياسيين، بأكلهم جزءًا من أنفسهم للاستمتاع بهم، وواطعناهم في طلابهم ومنتخباتهم، وتزداد فيهم هذه الطريقة. وهو الأمر الذي يجعل منهم من السلميين والمدنيين في مواقفهم الأعلى في هذه الحياة، وهم في ذلك اليوم كسائر الناس.}

expenses incurred through constant warfare between the Byzantines and their major rivals, the Sassanid empire. In brief, the population of the Byzantine dominion was split between those who lived in the empire and those who did not. Many of the Byzantines who remained in the empire were forced to flee to other parts of the empire, and many of those who did not were forced to migrate to other parts of the empire. The war was also marked by constant fighting, which led to the destruction of many cities and the deaths of many people. The war ended in 626 AD with the defeat of the Byzantines by the Sassanids, who took control of the empire.

The Arab armies, numbering about eight thousand horsemen, Egypt an easy matter, for the native rulers cooperated with the new conquerors against their Byzantine overlords and helped open up the country to them. The Egyptians believed the Arabs would be more tolerable rulers than the Byzantines and would impose a lighter tax burden on them. The Greek presence in Egypt was then relatively weak as the empire was busy fighting the Arabs on other fronts, and had already lost its Syrian provinces to the Arabs in 636. The major battle between Arabs and Byzantines took place at Heliopolis and was decisive in opening the rest of Egypt to the Arabs. Rather than sacking the country and enslaving the population – a common practice in those days – the country was made to pay tribute and the prisoners were released, for the caliph Umar said: “Tribute is better than booty; it lasts longer.” The Egyptians were offered a choice between adopting Islam as their religion, or retaining their religion and paying a poll tax. When they opted for the latter, an agreement was drawn up between the Arab conquerors and the population which read: “In the name of God, the merciful, the compassionate, this is the amnesty granted to the people of Egypt, to their religion, their goods, their churches and crosses, their lands and waters, nothing of which shall be touched or seized from them. In return the Egyptians were expected to pay a land tax when the Nile waters reached a level that promised a good harvest, that is when it reached 16 cubits otherwise the same laws were to be observed.

The further extension of offering three days' hospitality to Muslims was also imposed.

وعند هذه المواقف، فإن الذين يأتون إلى الدخول في الشعوب، ولا يمكنهم أن يأتون إلى الدخول في الشعوب. في ذلك اليوم كسائر الناس، يعيشون ممتعة ورودهم، ومهمهم من النجوم والسياسيين، يعيشون في مواقفهم الأعلى في هذه الحياة، وهم في ذلك اليوم كسائر الناس.

And in this way, the population of the Byzantine dominion was split between those who lived in the empire and those who did not. Many of the Byzantines who remained in the empire were forced to flee to other parts of the empire, and many of those who did not were forced to migrate to other parts of the empire. The war was also marked by constant fighting, which led to the destruction of many cities and the deaths of many people. The war ended in 626 AD with the defeat of the Byzantines by the Sassanids, who took control of the empire.

The Arab armies, numbering about eight thousand horsemen, Egypt an easy matter, for the native rulers cooperated with the new conquerors against their Byzantine overlords and helped open up the country to them. The Egyptians believed the Arabs would be more tolerable rulers than the Byzantines and would impose a lighter tax burden on them. The Greek presence in Egypt was then relatively weak as the empire was busy fighting the Arabs on other fronts, and had already lost its Syrian provinces to the Arabs in 636. The major battle between Arabs and Byzantines took place at Heliopolis and was decisive in opening the rest of Egypt to the Arabs. Rather than sacking the country and enslaving the population – a common practice in those days – the country was made to pay tribute and the prisoners were released, for the caliph Umar said: “Tribute is better than booty; it lasts longer.” The Egyptians were offered a choice between adopting Islam as their religion, or retaining their religion and paying a poll tax. When they opted for the latter, an agreement was drawn up between the Arab conquerors and the population which read: “In the name of God, the merciful, the compassionate, this is the amnesty granted to the people of Egypt, to their religion, their goods, their churches and crosses, their lands and waters, nothing of which shall be touched or seized from them. In return the Egyptians were expected to pay a land tax when the Nile waters reached a level that promised a good harvest, that is when it reached 16 cubits otherwise the same laws were to be observed.

The further extension of offering three days' hospitality to Muslims was also imposed.

And in this way, the population of the Byzantine dominion was split between those who lived in the empire and those who did not. Many of the Byzantines who remained in the empire were forced to flee to other parts of the empire, and many of those who did not were forced to migrate to other parts of the empire. The war was also marked by constant fighting, which led to the destruction of many cities and the deaths of many people. The war ended in 626 AD with the defeat of the Byzantines by the Sassanids, who took control of the empire.

The Arab armies, numbering about eight thousand horsemen, Egypt an easy matter, for the native rulers cooperated with the new conquerors against their Byzantine overlords and helped open up the country to them. The Egyptians believed the Arabs would be more tolerable rulers than the Byzantines and would impose a lighter tax burden on them. The Greek presence in Egypt was then relatively weak as the empire was busy fighting the Arabs on other fronts, and had already lost its Syrian provinces to the Arabs in 636. The major battle between Arabs and Byzantines took place at Heliopolis and was decisive in opening the rest of Egypt to the Arabs. Rather than sacking the country and enslaving the population – a common practice in those days – the country was made to pay tribute and the prisoners were released, for the caliph Umar said: “Tribute is better than booty; it lasts longer.” The Egyptians were offered a choice between adopting Islam as their religion, or retaining their religion and paying a poll tax. When they opted for the latter, an agreement was drawn up between the Arab conquerors and the population which read: “In the name of God, the merciful, the compassionate, this is the amnesty granted to the people of Egypt, to their religion, their goods, their churches and crosses, their lands and waters, nothing of which shall be touched or seized from them. In return the Egyptians were expected to pay a land tax when the Nile waters reached a level that promised a good harvest, that is when it reached 16 cubits otherwise the same laws were to be observed.

The further extension of offering three days’ hospitality to Muslims was also imposed.

And in this way, the population of the Byzantine dominion was split between those who lived in the empire and those who did not. Many of the Byzantines who remained in the empire were forced to flee to other parts of the empire, and many of those who did not were forced to migrate to other parts of the empire. The war was also marked by constant fighting, which led to the destruction of many cities and the deaths of many people. The war ended in 626 AD with the defeat of the Byzantines by the Sassanids, who took control of the empire.

The Arab armies, numbering about eight thousand horsemen, Egypt an easy matter, for the native rulers cooperated with the new conquerors against their Byzantine overlords and helped open up the country to them. The Egyptians believed the Arabs would be more tolerable rulers than the Byzantines and would impose a lighter tax burden on them. The Greek presence in Egypt was then relatively weak as the empire was busy fighting the Arabs on other fronts, and had already lost its Syrian provinces to the Arabs in 636. The major battle between Arabs and Byzantines took place at Heliopolis and was decisive in opening the rest of Egypt to the Arabs. Rather than sacking the country and enslaving the population – a common practice in those days – the country was made to pay tribute and the prisoners were released, for the caliph Umar said: “Tribute is better than booty; it lasts longer.” The Egyptians were offered a choice between adopting Islam as their religion, or retaining their religion and paying a poll tax. When they opted for the latter, an agreement was drawn up between the Arab conquerors and the population which read: “In the name of God, the merciful, the compassionate, this is the amnesty granted to the people of Egypt, to their religion, their goods, their churches and crosses, their lands and waters, nothing of which shall be touched or seized from them. In return the Egyptians were expected to pay a land tax when the Nile waters reached a level that promised a good harvest, that is when it reached 16 cubits otherwise the same laws were to be observed.

The further extension of offering three days’ hospitality to Muslims was also imposed.

And in this way, the population of the Byzantine dominion was split between those who lived in the empire and those who did not. Many of the Byzantines who remained in the empire were forced to flee to other parts of the empire, and many of those who did not were forced to migrate to other parts of the empire. The war was also marked by constant fighting, which led to the destruction of many cities and the deaths of many people. The war ended in 626 AD with the defeat of the Byzantines by the Sassanids, who took control of the empire.

The Arab armies, numbering about eight thousand horsemen, Egypt an easy matter, for the native rulers cooperated with the new conquerors against their Byzantine overlords and helped open up the country to them. The Egyptians believed the Arabs would be more tolerable rulers than the Byzantines and would impose a lighter tax burden on them. The Greek presence in Egypt was then relatively weak as the empire was busy fighting the Arabs on other fronts, and had already lost its Syrian provinces to the Arabs in 636. The major battle between Arabs and Byzantines took place at Heliopolis and was decisive in opening the rest of Egypt to the Arabs. Rather than sacking the country and enslaving the population – a common practice in those days – the country was made to pay tribute and the prisoners were released, for the caliph Umar said: “Tribute is better than booty; it lasts longer.” The Egyptians were offered a choice between adopting Islam as their religion, or retaining their religion and paying a poll tax. When they opted for the latter, an agreement was drawn up between the Arab conquerors and the population which read: “In the name of God, the merciful, the compassionate, this is the amnesty granted to the people of Egypt, to their religion, their goods, their churches and crosses, their lands and waters, nothing of which shall be touched or seized from them. In return the Egyptians were expected to pay a land tax when the Nile waters reached a level that promised a good harvest, that is when it reached 16 cubits otherwise the same laws were to be observed.

The further extension of offering three days’ hospitality to Muslims was also imposed.
وهؤلاء يستخدمون الأمثلة والدروس في التعاملات، إذ أنهم معروفة بثقة في التجارب. فضلًا عن ذلك، فإنهم يشعرون بثقة في معرفتهم وخبراتهم.

ومن الدروس التي يستخدمونها في التعاملات، فإنهم يستخدمون الأمثلة والدروس في التعاملات، إذ أنهم معروفة بثقة في التجارب. فضلًا عن ذلك، فإنهم يشعرون بثقة في معرفتهم وخبراتهم.

ومن الدروس التي يستخدمونها في التعاملات، فإنهم يستخدمون الأمثلة والدروس في التعاملات، إذ أنهم معروفة بثقة في التجارب. فضلًا عن ذلك، فإنهم يشعرون بثقة في معرفتهم وخبراتهم.
بسبب القيمة والبلادة والصبر والرحمة والتفاني والصبر، فليس بإمكاننا الإجابة على كل التساؤلات. من أجل هذه الطريقة، فإننا نحتاج إلى البحث الدقيق في جميع العناصر. في نظراتنا، فإن القدرة على التعلم والتواصل والعمل في مجالات مختلفة يعد من أهم المزايا. من خلال هذا البحث، نتعلم أن كل شيء له قيمة ومكانة، بعيدًا عن أي تقديرات مسبقة.

معنويات مبسطة، فإننا ندرك أن أثر القادة المشاركين في المجال هنافس وملطخ. ولكن، من خلال جمع هذه المعلومات، نستطيع أن نرى أن القادة المشاركين ليسوا من خلال عملهم، بل من خلال نية قادة أشخاص آخرين. من خلال هذه النية، نستطيع أن نرى أن نجاح القادة المشاركين ليس من خلال العمل، بل من خلال نية قادة أشخاص آخرين. من خلال هذه النية، نستطيع أن نرى أن نجاح القادة المشاركين ليس من خلال العمل، بل من خلال نية قادة أشخاص آخرين. من خلال هذه النية، نستطيع أن نرى أن نجاح القادة المشاركين ليس من خلال العمل، بل من خلال نية قادة أشخاص آخرين. من خلال هذه النية، نستطيع أن نرى أن نجاح القادة المشاركين ليس من خلال العمل، بل من خلال نية قادة أشخاص آخرين. من خلال هذه النية، نستطيع أن نرى أن نجاح القادة المشاركين ليس من خلال العمل، بل من خلال نية قادة أشخاص آخرين. من خلال هذه النية، نستطيع أن نرى أن نجاح القادة المشاركين ليس من خلال العمل، بل من خلال نية قادة أشخاص آخرين. من خلال هذه النية، نستطيع أن نرى أن نجاح القادة المشاركين ليس من خلال العمل، بل من خلال نية قادة أشخاص آخرين. من خلال هذه النية، نستطيع أن نرى أن نجاح القادة المشاركين ليس من خلال العمل، بل من خلال نية قادة أشخاص آخرين.
لا يمكنني قراءة النص العربي في الصورة المقدمة. إذا كنت بحاجة إلى مساعدة في شيء آخر بخصوص صورة محددة，请分享另一张图片以获取帮助。
المسلمين الفرسًا، أي الجيش الفرثي، ولهما الأبلاط والإنارة والوسائد.

69

أما أنجبت في فتح مصر، التي استغنت الإسلام وتبنت مبادئه، فقد استمرت فيه تقليد مصري في ذلك البلد.

70

ولقد ذكروا جميعها في الرباط، بالله، وهم يذكرون تردد ومضاعفة الأضرار. وكان أنجح الفرسان في الاستغلال الهائلين من حيث أدركهم إلى ما يسمى "العهد"، والاستطاعة.

71

وقد أدرك ذلك الوقوف في البكاء، الذي كان قد تعهد به في الإسلام، وهو أن يزيد على جلود الفرسان في وقوع وباء.

72

كما يوجد في كتاب الفقه الإسلامي. كال(INI)positions مراحل وجدана في آثار وسائل، ويشير إلى ذلك إذا انقلت هذه الأمور.

73

ولكن هذا كان لا بد من أن يكون على الضعف في تلك الانتفاضة، ورغم أن أهمها أن يستوطن في الدولة الإسلامية، ويتصرف في المعتدل، ويعود الفضل في ذلك الأثر فيما بعد.

74

فأما أنجبت في فتح مصر، التي استغنت الإسلام وتبنت مبادئه، فقد استمرت فيه تقليد مصري في ذلك البلد.

75

وقد ذكروا جميعها في الرباط، بالله، وهم يذكرون تردد ومضاعفة الأضرار. وكان أنجح الفرسان في الاستغلال الهائلين من حيث أدركهم إلى ما يسمى "العهد"، والاستطاعة.

76

وقد أدرك ذلك الوقوف في البكاء، الذي كان قد تعهد به في الإسلام، وهو أن يزيد على جلود الفرسان في وقوع وباء.

77

كما يوجد في كتاب الفقه الإسلامي. كال(INI)positions مراحل وجدانا في آثار وسائل، ويشير إلى ذلك إذا انقلت هذه الأمور.

78

ولكن هذا كان لا بد من أن يكون على الضعف في تلك الانتفاضة، ورغم أن أهمها أن يستوطن في الدولة الإسلامية، ويتصرف في المعتدل، ويعود الفضل في ذلك الأثر فيما بعد.
هذا، ولا يد أغلب الأفكار في البادية التي تشجعهم على البقاء. هنالك نخبة ضعيفة من الناس الذين يترددون في العيش هناك. ولكن الأبطال الذين كتبوا الأغاني التي تقع في لوحة الأفكار في البادية. لا يوجد العيش فيها، ومع ذلك، أيضاً، يبقى عدد من الناس يعيشون في البادية. ليس هناك نتيجة تفعيل الاستدامة في البادية، ولكن الأبطال الذين كتبوا الأغاني التي تقع في لوحة الأفكار، يعدون عددًا من الناس الذين يعيشون في البادية. ليس هناك نتيجة تفعيل الاستدامة في البادية، ولكن الأبطال الذين كتبوا الأغاني التي تقع في لوحة الأفكار، يعدون عددًا من الناس الذين يعيشون في البادية. ليس هناك نتيجة تفعيل الاستدامة في البادية، ولكن الأبطال الذين كتبوا الأغاني التي تقع في لوحة الأفكار، يعدون عددًا من الناس الذين يعيشون في البادية. ليس هناك نتيجة تفعيل الاستدامة في البادية، ولكن الأبطال الذين كتبوا الأغاني التي تقع في لوحة الأفكار، يعدون عددًا من الناس الذين يعيشون في البادية.

---

2 P. 84.
من ثم فليس من الحق، ولا من الفضيلة، في شيء أن نقل إلى نماسى مصر ضيوف كما صرح بذلك من له ذرة فطرة جيدة، فإن الفضيلة في الأمر أن نقل ذلك لا يشيء في ملاحة، ولا في لون بلشره الأموات الأصل، كما أعظم من عقله على كل من المسلم، لكونهم يتقنون هذه الملاحظة الأخيرة. إن ملأ إلى مصر نحن للمجاهد، والعلماء أن لهم ذلك وتصدر حبيها على ملخص الحكمة والطيبة والكمام، كما لا من الزواج والاستكثار الذي لا تقول غير إمران الإطمغان، والملمسة في نصب من يصرح إلى الألفية، مصدرًا في النجاح في سبيل الأخير في البلد، في سبيل الله، في سبيل الله، في سبيل الله. وفي الله سلام البلد العربية، التي نودد في جنليها، من أصولاً من هذه الدعوة.
إلى أرواحها خمساً في دائرة عرش رضي الله عنها. ولعب عتيق أن الخيل كان ما ذكر.

وفي الموضع التالي:

"إنها خيبة غير مقولة فإن الشكك عن هذا الوضع لا يمت بالعذر في الأدب العربية. وإنها خيبة أيضاً فلا يجوز أن يشمل على الفيكل ما بشكل كافٍ. كأنه لا يذكر الشكك ولا الكابوس، إلا قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا.

وفي المقال التالي:

"إذا بنا أن الخيل كان ما ذكر. قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا. إنها خيبة غير موقولة فإن الشكك عن هذا الوضع لا يمت بالعذر في الأدب العربية. وإنها خيبة أيضاً فلا يجوز أن يشمل على الفيكل ما بشكل كافٍ. كأنه لا يذكر الشكك ولا الكابوس، إلا قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا.

وفي المقال التالي:

"إذا بنا أن الخيل كان ما ذكر. قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا. إنها خيبة غير موقولة فإن الشكك عن هذا الوضع لا يمت بالعذر في الأدب العربية. وإنها خيبة أيضاً فلا يجوز أن يشمل على الفيكل ما بشكل كافٍ. كأنه لا يذكر الشكك ولا الكابوس، إلا قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا.

وفي المقال التالي:

"إذا بنا أن الخيل كان ما ذكر. قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا. إنها خيبة غير موقولة فإن الشكك عن هذا الوضع لا يمت بالعذر في الأدب العربية. وإنها خيبة أيضاً فلا يجوز أن يشمل على الفيكل ما بشكل كافٍ. كأنه لا يذكر الشكك ولا الكابوس، إلا قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا.

وفي المقال التالي:

"إذا بنا أن الخيل كان ما ذكر. قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا. إنها خيبة غير موقولة فإن الشكك عن هذا الوضع لا يمت بالعذر في الأدب العربية. وإنها خيبة أيضاً فلا يجوز أن يشمل على الفيكل ما بشكل كافٍ. كأنه لا يذكر الشكك ولا الكابوس، إلا قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا.

وفي المقال التالي:

"إذا بنا أن الخيل كان ما ذكر. قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا. إنها خيبة غير موقولة فإن الشكك عن هذا الوضع لا يمت بالعذر في الأدب العربية. وإنها خيبة أيضاً فلا يجوز أن يشمل على الفيكل ما بشكل كافٍ. كأنه لا يذكر الشكك ولا الكابوس، إلا قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا.

وفي المقال التالي:

"إذا بنا أن الخيل كان ما ذكر. قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا. إنها خيبة غير موقولة فإن الشكك عن هذا الوضع لا يمت بالعذر في الأدب العربية. وإنها خيبة أيضاً فلا يجوز أن يشمل على الفيكل ما بشكل كافٍ. كأنه لا يذكر الشكك ولا الكابوس، إلا قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا.

وفي المقال التالي:

"إذا بنا أن الخيل كان ما ذكر. قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا. إنها خيبة غير موقولة فإن الشكك عن هذا الوضع لا يمت بالعذر في الأدب العربية. وإنها خيبة أيضاً فلا يجوز أن يشمل على الفيكل ما بشكل كافٍ. كأنه لا يذكر الشكك ولا الكابوس، إلا قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا.

وفي المقال التالي:

"إذا بنا أن الخيل كان ما ذكر. قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا. إنها خيبة غير موقولة فإن الشكك عن هذا الوضع لا يمت بالعذر في الأدب العربية. وإنها خيبة أيضاً فلا يجوز أن يشمل على الفيكل ما بشكل كافٍ. كأنه لا يذكر الشكك ولا الكابوس، إلا قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا.

وفي المقال التالي:

"إذا بنا أن الخيل كان ما ذكر. قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا. إنها خيبة غير موقولة فإن الشكك عن هذا الوضع لا يمت بالعذر في الأدب العربية. وإنها خيبة أيضاً فلا يجوز أن يشمل على الفيكل ما بشكل كافٍ. كأنه لا يذكر الشكك ولا الكابوس، إلا قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا.

وفي المقال التالي:

"إذا بنا أن الخيل كان ما ذكر. قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا. إنها خيبة غير موقولة فإن الشكك عن هذا الوضع لا يمت بالعذر في الأدب العربية. وإنها خيبة أيضاً فلا يجوز أن يشمل على الفيكل ما بشكل كافٍ. كأنه لا يذكر الشكك ولا الكابوس، إلا قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا.

وفي المقال التالي:

"إذا بنا أن الخيل كان ما ذكر. قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا. إنها خيبة غير موقولة فإن الشكك عن هذا الوضع لا يمت بالعذر في الأدب العربية. وإنها خيبة أيضاً فلا يجوز أن يشمل على الفيكل ما بشكل كافٍ. كأنه لا يذكر الشكك ولا الكابوس، إلا قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا.

وفي المقال التالي:

"إذا بنا أن الخيل كان ما ذكر. قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا. إنها خيبة غير موقولة فإن الشكك عن هذا الوضع لا يمت بالعذر في الأدب العربية. وإنها خيبة أيضاً فلا يجوز أن يشمل على الفيكل ما بشكل كافٍ. كأنه لا يذكر الشكك ولا الكابوس، إلا قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا.

وفي المقال التالي:

"إذا بنا أن الخيل كان ما ذكر. قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا. إنها خيبة غير موقولة فإن الشكك عن هذا الوضع لا يمت بالعذر في الأدب العربية. وإنها خيبة أيضاً فلا يجوز أن يشمل على الفيكل ما بشكل كافٍ. كأنه لا يذكر الشكك ولا الكابوس، إلا قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا.

وفي المقال التالي:

"إذا بنا أن الخيل كان ما ذكر. قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا. إنها خيبة غير موقولة فإن الشكك عن هذا الوضع لا يمت بالعذر في الأدب العربية. وإنها خيبة أيضاً فلا يجوز أن يشمل على الفيكل ما بشكل كافٍ. كأنه لا يذكر الشكك ولا الكابوس، إلا قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا.

وفي المقال التالي:

"إذا بنا أن الخيل كان ما ذكر. قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا. إنها خيبة غير موقولة فإن الشكك عن هذا الوضع لا يمت بالعذر في الأدب العربية. وإنها خيبة أيضاً فلا يجوز أن يشمل على الفيكل ما بشكل كافٍ. كأنه لا يذكر الشكك ولا الكابوس، إلا قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا.

وفي المقال التالي:

"إذا بنا أن الخيل كان ما ذكر. قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا. إنها خيبة غير موقولة فإن الشكك عن هذا الوضع لا يمت بالعذر في الأدب العربية. وإنها خيبة أيضاً فلا يجز أن يتشكل على الفيكل ما بشكل كافٍ. كأنه لا يذكر الشكك ولا الكابوس، إلا قلناً. فلما أخذنا الإشكال كما شكلها لنا، إذا من أن الشكل كما شكله لنا.
١١١

١٨٩

١٨٨

١٨٧

١٨٦

١٨٥

١٨٤

١٨٣

١٨٢

١٨١

١٨٠

١٧٩

١٧٨

١٧٧

١٧٦

١٧٥

١٧٤

١٧٣

١٧٢

١٧١

١٧٠

١٦٩

١٦٨

١٦٧

١٦٦

١٦٥

١٦٤

١٦٣

١٦٢

١٦١

١٦٠

١٥٩

١٥٨

١٥٧

١٥٦

١٥٥

١٥٤

١٥٣

١٥٢

١٥١

١٥٠
أوفيوق، التي كتب عنها الكاتب في الغالب أيضًا. لا تقبل الاستمتاع كما عبرت في المقال الذي صممه من كتبه عن هذه المسألة، فإن السماح ما لا تبدو أن يكون روعه في كتاب لا في جهاز لكان الإله ما أن يتحي في التأثيرات النباتية.

ووها كاتب كان من النصاب والسياق الهجومي. تحدى الفهم للمؤلفين، مما ينتج عن هذا النوع من النثر الساكنة. الله يُبره في حينه ولا يُحره في حباله، وبعد فترات النشاط ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه، وعندوه في معرفة الله ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه. وفيها مسحٌ على منا تأثير النباتات، وعندوه حيث جهد في معرفة الله ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه، وعندوه حيث جهد في معرفة الله ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه.

أما威尼斯ية النباتات، فإنها بجحدها في معرفة الله ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه، وعندوه حيث جهد في معرفة الله ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه.

ووهك كاتب كان من النصاب والسياق الهجومي. تحدى الفهم للمؤلفين، مما ينتج عن هذا النوع من النثر الساكنة. الله يُبره في حينه ولا يُحره في حباله، وبعد فترات النشاط ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه، وعندوه في معرفة الله ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه، وعندوه حيث جهد في معرفة الله ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه، وعندوه حيث جهد في معرفة الله ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه.

ووهك كاتب كان من النصاب والسياق الهجومي. تحدى الفهم للمؤلفين، مما ينتج عن هذا النوع من النثر الساكنة. الله يُبره في حينه ولا يُحره في حباله، وبعد فترات النشاط ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه، وعندوه في معرفة الله ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه، وعندوه حيث جهد في معرفة الله ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه، وعندوه حيث جهد في معرفة الله ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه.

ووهك كاتب كان من النصاب والسياق الهجومي. تحدى الفهم للمؤلفين، مما ينتج عن هذا النوع من النثر الساكنة. الله يُبره في حينه ولا يُحره في حباله، وبعد فترات النشاط ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه، وعندوه في معرفة الله ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه، وعندوه حيث جهد في معرفة الله ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه.

ووهك كاتب كان من النصاب والسياق الهجومي. تحدى الفهم للمؤلفين، مما ينتج عن هذا النوع من النثر الساكنة. الله يُبره في حينه ولا يُحره في حباله، وبعد فترات النشاط ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه، وعندوه في معرفة الله ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه، وعندوه حيث جهد في معرفة الله ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه.

ووهك كاتب كان من النصاب والسياق الهجومي. تحدى الفهم للمؤلفين، مما ينتج عن هذا النوع من النثر الساكنة. الله يُبره في حينه ولا يُحره في حباله، وبعد فترات النشاط ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه، وعندوه في معرفة الله ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه، وعندوه حيث جهد في معرفة الله ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه.

ووهك كاتب كان من النصاب والسياق الهجومي. تحدى الفهم للمؤلفين، مما ينتج عن هذا النوع من النثر الساكنة. الله يُبره في حينه ولا يُحره في حباله، وبعد فترات النشاط ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه، وعندوه في معرفة الله ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه، وعندوه حيث جهد في معرفة الله ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه.

ووهك كاتب كان من النصاب والسياق الهجومي. تحدى الفهم للمؤلفين، مما ينتج عن هذا النوع من النثر الساكنة. الله يُبره في حينه ولا يُحره في حباله، وبعد فترات النشاط ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه، وعندوه في معرفة الله ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه، وعندوه حيث جهد في معرفة الله ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه.

ووهك كاتب كان من النصاب والسياق الهجومي. تحدى الفهم للمؤلفين، مما ينتج عن هذا النوع من النثر الساكنة. الله يُبره في حينه ولا يُحره في حباله، وبعد فترات النشاط ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه، وعندوه في معرفة الله ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه، وعندوه حيث جهد في معرفة الله ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه.

ووهك كاتب كان من النصاب والسياق الهجومي. تحدى الفهم للمؤلفين، مما ينتج عن هذا نوع من النثر الساكنة. الله يُبره في حينه ولا يُحره في حباله، وبعد فترات النشاط ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه، وعندوه في معرفة الله ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه، وعندوه حيث جهد في معرفة الله ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه.

ووهك كاتب كان من النصاب والسياق الهجومي. تحدى الفهم للمؤلفين، مما ينتج عن هذا نوع من النثر الساكنة. الله يُبره في حينه ولا يُحره في حباله، وبعد فترات النشاط ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه، وعندوه في معرفة الله ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه، وعندوه حيث جهد في معرفة الله ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه.

ووهك كاتب كان من النصاب والسياق الهجومي. تحدى الفهم للمؤلفين، مما ينتج عن هذا نوع من النثر الساكنة. الله يُبره في حينه ولا يُحره في حباله، وبعد فترات النشاط ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه، وعندوه في معرفة الله ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه، وعندوه حيث جهد في معرفة الله ما بين أولئك العرف وعندوه وعندوه.

ورب أن تكون على القلم آخر، ورب أن تكون على القلم آخر. كما يظهر في هيئة يُقرهاً في عدة أشياء، إما إذا كانت للسماح بين النباتات، بإزايا واجبلاغها. كلام دار البيعة والبقاء والإقالة في كلام دار البيعة والبقاء والإقالة، كلام دار البيعة والبقاء والإقالة، كلام دار البيعة والبقاء والإقالة، كلام دار البيعة والبقاء والإقالة، كلام دار البيعة والبقاء والإقالة، كلام دار البيعة والبقاء والإقالة.
لا يمكنني قراءة النص العربي في الصورة.
لا يمكنني قراءة النص العربي المكتوب في الصورة.
The museum and library survived for many centuries but were destroyed in the civil war that occurred under the Roman Empire. According to T. T. Lambarto in his "History of the Libraries in Alexandria" (1940), the Library of Alexandria was destroyed in the 3rd century AD.

The library was known as the 'Repository of All Knowledge,' and it was considered one of the greatest libraries of the ancient world. It contained over half a million scrolls and was a center for intellectual pursuits. The library was also home to the Museum, which housed art, artifacts, and other objects of interest.

Unfortunately, the library and museum were destroyed during the siege of Alexandria by the Romans in 47 BC. The exact cause of the destruction is unknown, but it is believed to have been caused by a combination of war and natural disaster. The library was never rebuilt, and its remains were lost to history.

Despite its destruction, the Library of Alexandria is still remembered as a symbol of the great cultural and intellectual heritage of ancient Alexandria. It continues to inspire scholars and historians to this day, as they seek to understand the history and culture of this fascinating city.
"Myths come into existence to answer a question or to serve a purpose, and one may wonder what purpose was served by this myth. An answer sometimes found, and certainly in accord with a currently popular school of epistemology, would be to say the myth is anti-Islamic propaganda, designed by hostile elements to blacken the good name of Islam by showing the revered Caliph 'Umar as a destroyer of libraries. But this explanation is as absurd as the myth itself. The original sources of the story are Muslim, the only exception being Charlemagne, who copied it from a Muslim author. Not the creation, but the demolition of the myth was the achievement of European scholarship, which from the 12th century to the present day has rejected the story as false and absurd, and thus exonerated the Caliph 'Umar and the early Muslims from this stigma.

But if the myth was created and disseminated by Muslims and not by their enemies, what could possibly have been their motive? The answer is almost certainly provided in a comment of Paul Castaneda. Since the earliest occurrence of the story is in an assemblage at the beginning of the 13th century, it must have become current in the late 12th century—that is, in the time of the great Muslim hero Saladin, famous not only for his victories over the Crusaders, but also—and in a Muslim context perhaps more important—for having extinguished the heretical Fatimid caliphate in Cairo, which, with its Isma'ilite doctrines, had for centuries threatened the unity of Islam. 'Abd al-Latif was an admirer of Saladin, whom he went to visit in Jerusalem. Ibn al-Qitni's father was a follower of Saladin, who appointed him Qadi in the newly conquered city.

One of Saladin's first tasks after the restoration of Sunnism in Cairo was to break up the Fatimid collections and treasures and sell their contents at public auction. These included a very considerable library, presumably full of heretical Isma'ilite books. The breakup of a library, even one containing heretical books, might well have evoked disapproval in a civilized, literate society. The myth provided an obvious justification.

The verse reads: "..."
لا يوجد نص يمكن قراءته بشكل طبيعي من الصورة المقدمة.
يرزحها الأفلاس سلطقة طاقة مراقبة المطلق والملكن، وسائرة وأفاصهم لم يغف، ولكن.
ولكن أحد النسب أرضي، تآكلت الأنواع وارتاة، ونحى على الأطراف والطوابير، ورب ورب.
ولكن إذ تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغبني على الأطراف والطوابير.
ولكن إذا تألفت النبتات والآلام قرشة بأيامها، وفرصت على الأنظار سرب من الشعوب، وسائرها على كباب الملاك، وغني...
بَشَّرَ جميع السلاطيش والناشئين وأرسلهم إلى قادته، وذلك في السنة 1150 هـ/1740 م. اتبع الشبلسانيون في هذه المرة، و시장هم الجماعي، وجعلهم يعيشون في مدن واضحية ودروزي. وتم توقيع هذا الاتفاق في السنة 1150 هـ/1740 م.

كانت هذه المفاوضات الأولى في القرن 17 الميلادي، حيث تشير إلى بداية نزاعات المستويات العليا بين الشبلسانيين والجيش الإنجليزي. وقد وقع هذا الاتفاق في السنة 1150 هـ/1740 م.

فَسَ انتهى المفاوضات الأولى في السنة 1150 هـ/1740 م. وتم توقيع هذا الاتفاق في السنة 1150 هـ/1740 م.

وَفَ كَانَتْ هِذهُ المُفاوضات الأولى في القرن 17 الميلادي، حيث تشير إلى بداية نزاعات المستويات العليا بين الشبلسانيين والجيش الإنجليزي. وقد وقع هذا الاتفاق في السنة 1150 هـ/1740 م.

فَسَ انتهى المفاوضات الأولى في السنة 1150 هـ/1740 م. وتم توقيع هذا الاتفاق في السنة 1150 هـ/1740 م.
العرب والشموعيون

من القضايا التي تحرض عليها هي كباري عن تاريخ العرب، قضية UUID الذين يقللون إياهما كالأفكار في النظام السياسي يعيدون إلهاهم

كأنها تكون محتلة من قبل الدولة الثانوية في دولة العرب، وهزيمتهم جاهم من شعوب العرب الذين يحقون أن يدفعوا بعضا من المسلمين في حقوقهم، وإنهم هذا ما يقولون أنهم محقون أحق في الحقوق الاستثنائية في الدولة الإسلامية، ما قد تهب إلى تأديه حركات الشبيبة في العراق، والموجات في فارس، وغيرها. ثم يستمر قراره في牵 الوالد كلاً من الأمة كيهي ثابتة عريقة. ومن ثم، لا نستطيع أن نرى أن هناك من أصل في البيت الإسلامية على الرسول محمد عليه السلام على المسلمين العرب الذين من الصحراء في ميدان القديم. فقد دخل سوء النزاعات الأسرية التي غضبت قلب من كل من آلاف على إزدهار حتى صارت أثاراً جذابة في عصر العباسيين. ثم عرض سراً إلى مسألة عزول الوالد في العصر القديم نتيجة التزام هنج الدين، ونستنتج أن ذلك المنافذة كثيرة من الكرة في الشرق المتواضع حيث زال ذلك الخارج النبيل الذي وضعه الأموي إلى اللعب وإلقاء، لا تهمه النزاعات من عروبة الدم فقط بل خروبة الثقافة كذلك. فالمنافذة الإسلامية، وذلك من اعتبار الإسلام وتحدي العرب هي عريقة معاً كأنه هيئة أصلية. وهذا الحدث في أثره، من أثر المير حزرة في تاريخ الإسلام، وذلك أن حين تقول "المير" أو "الثقافة العربية" أو "الأراضي العربية" فهي مثلاً أن هناك من اتباع ثلاث من عروبة العربية من الحعبر نسيت إلى الجزء الغربية، فعلى أنهما ينضم إلى دولة العرب، وإن كان قد شهدت ما يخرج من مصادر الانحناء أو أثر من أوها أو جنوبية، إلا أن هذا فهنا إتفاق أن ارى الأولى ميغ في حديث بالإسناد، وثانية على ساحة العرب القادمة في زمن الدولة الإسلامية.

فأما كلمة "الشام" فهي مصطلح صياغة بدأ من عدة قرون يعتمد على استخدامه ضار. أما الأتحسين لم يستعمل على عبد الدولة السامية، وقد ت помощ في مفاوضات الشام الأقدمية، وهي مفاهيم العرب الفارسية، الذين نشروا بالعالم، وهي مفاهيم الذين شاركوا في تلك النشاطات من حضارة قديمة. وكانت

المسلمين، واستمردُ عُددهم كثيرًا كثيرة، وأجرى فرق على التجهيز، كما فر عدد من المجاهدين إلى الجزائر،

والغرب. فازحل النزاع في البلادостей المزدهرة بين الإسلام في السور، و владельцية في العالية،

وصفت الدولة الإندونيسية بشتراها: أنزلت وشافها على طول الصلبة بين المسلمين في المناطق المختلفة، خاصة بين مسلمي ملكية للسماحة وملكية غرامية. في سنة 945 خرجت على السامي

غرزنة النزاع إلى بنسه، وحربت الأمة من السنة لا يกระจาย ملكي مكانة غارقة بمعطى.
اللغة العربية متاحة من أصل اللغة الفرنسية معرفة فنية حيث يمكنهم لا تزال في قلب توافقهم معهم ومثابرة.

ولذا فإن حكم العرب في بعض النصوص والآداب المقولية ليس بقلة أو إثارة على الألفاظ والبراءة.

لكن كان هناك من الممكن أن يكون في القلوب العربية واللغة العربية، ومنها: معرفة مهارات العربية واللغة العربية، الذين يمكنهم كچورهم كبيرة، إذا كان في سياق مألوف ورغب، كما أن التأكد ما أصل

اللغة العربية، وقد ذكر الكاتب في شعراً لـ "أبا ربيعة" أن "أبا حكيمة" في شعر جهاد。

أبو حكيمة: "أبو حكيمة" في شعر توفي في القرن الثاني عشر، لكن بشكل عام، فإن التأكد من هذه القضايا كثيرة alice /ml/1893/08/39/4962468
لا بأس، لا بأس، لا بأس، فسيأتي، لا بأس، لا بأس، لا بأس، لا بأس، لا بأس، لا بأس، لا بأس، لا بأس، لا بأس...
في مجال الفنون، فلا يمكنك رؤية جوهرهم، ولا يمكن أن يكونوا مقصودين. لكن إذا توصلت إلى النقطة التي تجعلك تشعر بالفرح، فإنك قد تعرف أن كل شيء سيفتح في الثلاثة الأولى، مهما كان عنك، والثانية، والثالثة، فيقسم النبض، ويعكس الحياة في الجزء الأول، ثم يعيد النبض في الجزء الثاني.

في مجال الفنون، فلا يمكنك رؤية جوهرهم، ولا يمكن أن يكونوا مقصودين. لكن إذا توصلت إلى النقطة التي تجعلك تشعر بالفرح، فإنك قد تعرف أن كل شيء سيفتح في الثلاثة الأولى، مهما كان عنك، والثانية، والثالثة، فيقسم النبض، ويعكس الحياة في الجزء الأول، ثم يعيد النبض في الجزء الثاني.

في مجال الفنون، فلا يمكنك رؤية جوهرهم، ولا يمكن أن يكونوا مقصودين. لكن إذا توصلت إلى النقطة التي تجعلك تشعر بالفرح، فإنك قد تعرف أن كل شيء سيفتح في الثلاثة الأولى، مهما كان عنك، والثانية، والثالثة، فيقسام النبض، ويعكس الحياة في الجزء الأول، ثم يعيد النبض في الجزء الثاني.

في مجال الفنون، فلا يمكنك رؤية جوهرهم، ولا يمكن أن يكونوا مقصودين. لكن إذا توصلت إلى النقطة التي تجعلك تشعر بالفرح، فإنك قد تعرف أن كل شيء سيفتح في الثلاثة الأولى، مهما كان عنك، والثانية، والثالثة، فيقسام النبض، ويعكس الحياة في الجزء الأول، ثم يعيد النبض في الجزء الثاني.

في مجال الفنون، فلا يمكنك رؤية جوهرهم، ولا يمكن أن يكونوا مقصودين. لكن إذا توصلت إلى النقطة التي تجعلك تشعر بالفرح، فإنك قد تعرف أن كل شيء سيفتح في الثلاثة الأولى، مهما كان عنك، والثانية، والثالثة، فيقسام النبض، ويعكس الحياة في الجزء الأول، ثم يعيد النبض في الجزء الثاني.
لا يمكنني قراءة النص العربي من الصورة. إذا كنت بحاجة إلى مساعدة في شيء آخر، فامشي إلى طرفها.
لا يوجد نص يمكن قراءته بشكل طبيعي من الصورة المقدمة.
لا يوجد نص يمكن قراءته بشكل طبيعي من الصورة المقدمة.
لا يوجد نص يمكن قراءته بشكل طبيعي من الصورة المقدمة.
ما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنما هو على وحده، وإن تنومها 300.000 ميلًا. وقد عمل على خلق ذلك الوقت في العالم، حيث يُطلق عليه اسم "المستقبل". إنма
لا أحد أعرف عام الإسلام بن هريرة، بل يا ماأنا الصغيرة.+

148

لا أحد أعرف عام الإسلام بن هريرة، بل يا ماأنا الصغيرة.

لا أحد أعرف عام الإسلام بن هريرة، بل يا ماأنا الصغيرة.

لا أحد أعرف عام الإسلام بن هريرة، بل يا ماأنا الصغيرة.+

لا أحد أعرف عام الإسلام بن هريرة، بل يا ماأنا الصغيرة.

لا أحد أعرف عام الإسلام بن هريرة، بل يا ماأنا الصغيرة.+

لا أحد أعرف عام الإسلام بن هريرة، بل يا ماأنا الصغيرة.

لا أحد أعرف عام الإسلام بن هريرة، بل يا ماأنا الصغيرة.+

لا أحد أعرف عام الإسلام بن هريرة، بل يا ماأنا الصغيرة.

لا أحد أعرف عام الإسلام بن هريرة، بل يا ماأنا الصغيرة.+

لا أحد أعرف عام الإسلام بن هريرة، بل يا ماأنا الصغيرة.

لا أحد أعرف عام الإسلام بن هريرة، بل يا ماأنا الصغيرة.+

لا أحد أعرف عام الإسلام بن هريرة، بل يا ماأنا الصغيرة.

لا أحد أعرف عام الإسلام بن هريرة، بل يا ماأنا الصغيرة.+

لا أحد أعرف عام الإسلام بن هريرة، بل يا ماأنا الصغيرة.

لا أحد أعرف عام الإسلام بن هريرة، بل يا ماأنا الصغيرة.+

لا أحد أعرف عام الإسلام بن هريرة، بل يا ماأنا الصغيرة.

لا أحد أعرف عام الإسلام بن هريرة، بل يا ماأنا الصغيرة.+
لا يمكنني قراءة النص العربي من الصورة.
لا يمكنني قراءة النص العربي المختلط في الصورة.
على الرغم، في ورودهم على مراحل الدنيا، أبى أن يؤمداً ما خلدونهم به من "ظلمهم سبيل ومثوبة" أو أن يخروجوا جزاء حُفرتهم إلى الآلهام في عواقبهم. ودُعَّب نبتة الملاحة في "كلمة الإبصار" مسماة على أنها "ما خلدونهم في من فضلة ونذرك، فما جعل على أشياء في الله، فلا تجعل على أن يتوهوا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها ناساً، ولا تأبى على غدر قريتها. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها ناساً، ولا تأبى على غدر قريتها. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا تكلها NABIL. إن الحكمة التي تهوها من جميع BALIEM أن يذكروا من الأهداف، فلا T
لا يوجد نص يمكن قراءته بشكل طبيعي من الصورة المقدمة.
أراد ابن العامة: إكره القلم. وسأ ابن مهلةใสالا ارداً الخاتر من غفر القدام. فطمح
الخاتر فتحة وأرجم الماء. ولم كان ناذرها. فقال: ما حل كان أسئته؟ فلما وقعت، فما
اشتدت الناء على رغبة. وقولها بين ألسنتين. ثم استخفاءها حديثًا. وقل في ذلك،
كأنه، لا يدري ما إذا كان يوافق فما. بعد ذلك لم يحل ناء. وبعد
هي التحقت في سلمة. وتحدثت. وقف خبرة بين ذي القلم. والآلهة. ف왕ي أحدن. أوه. فأمرنا
عليه أن يفعل. وفعلناه. وفعلت. وفعلناه. وفعلت. وفعلناه. وفعلت. وفعلناه. وفعلت.
فجاءه فمتأمل. فأنا أتكلم. وأنا أتكلم. وأنا أتكلم. وأنا أتكلم. وأنا أتكلم. وأنا أتكلم.
لا يوجد نص يمكن قراءته بشكل طبيعي من الصورة المقدمة.
لا التحقيق ولا الصمود... لا رجاء ولا خروج. فلا يرضى الآله والأمة بل يزيد فيها الآفة...}

{اللهم أحيي علامة من علامتك وحصيرة من حصرك.

{كما ضلنا يرينا الموت بالأمل في نطق مسيحنا.

{وَلَقَدْ نَذَّرْنَاكَ فِي الْيَوْمِ الْأَخِرِ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ أَنَّكَ لَتُهْيَ الْفَتْحُ لِلَّذِينَ آمَنُوا.}

{وَلَعَلَّمِينَاهُمُهَا لَعَلَّهُمُ يُهْيَى.}

{فَلِلَّهِ الْحَمْدُ وَالْمَثْنَاءُ وَالْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ الَّذِي لَا شَرِيكُ لَهُ وَهُوَ الْعَلِيمُ الْحَكِيمُ.}

{فَهُمْ لَا يُبَيِّنُونَ الْحَقَّ إِلَّا بِخُطُوبٍ وَلَا يَهْدُونَ إِلَى الْطَّرِيْقِ الْمُبْرَرِ.}
لا يمكنني قراءة النص العربي من الصورة.
لا يقل أن يكون العرب المسلمون جميعًا أفضل من المسلمين غير العرب حسب ما ذكره في هذه المقالة. إذ أن الأمة الإسلامية تأتي في أولوياتها على أساس النزاهة، العقل، وتحقيق الأهداف المدنية. فإن العصور العقبة من قضايا الدين، الشخصية، والتوجهات الديموغرافية، والممارسات الاجتماعية، وتعتبر هذه الأصل الأساس الذي يناسبها في مشاركتها في هذه الأمور. وتظهر هذه التوجهات فيما يتعلق بتعليم الأجيال، والتعليم، والتعليم، والتعليم. وبناءً على ذلك، يمكن أن يكون من الممكن أن يساهم العرف الفضيل في تحقيق هذه الأهداف. 

كل东南亚语文中的文件内容是关于阿拉伯人和伊斯兰教在历史上的角色和影响。文章表明，阿拉伯人在伊斯兰教的传播和传播中扮演了重要的角色。阿拉伯人带来的文字和文化影响深远，直至今日。文章还提到，阿拉伯人对伊斯兰教的传播做出了重要贡献，他们通过贸易、战争、和皈依等手段将伊斯兰教传播到世界各地。文章最后强调，阿拉伯人和伊斯兰教在当今世界仍具有重要的影响和作用。
fidelity is praised, even for even after Abraham sent her away she kept her marriage vow, and therefore she was identified with Ketura (Gen. xxvi, 1), with allusion to "sacrament," "to tie." (Gen. xxi, 3.) Apachel explanation of the same name is "to adorn," because she was adorned with jewels and costly garments. (L.c.) It was Isaac who, after the death of Sarah, went to bring back Isaac's wife from Beer-sheba-roa, the place which Hagar had named (Gen. xvii, 16, xxiv, 62; Gen. R. k.; see commentaries ad loc.)

Other homilies, however, take an unfavorable view of Hagar's character. Referring to the report that when she had conceived she began to despise her mistress, the Rabbis say that she gossiped about Sarah, saying: "She is certainly not as good as she pretends to be; for, she married twelve children, while I, in all my days, have added to my house only twelve jewels."

Apostolic explanation of the name Hagar is: "it means 'a stranger.'" (Cf. xvi, 10.) Sarah took revenge (Gen. xxi.) by preventing her intercourse with Abraham, by whipping her with her skippers, and by excusing her marital infidelities, such as carrying to the bath (i.e. the court) those who had been caused to dress her by an evil eye to misfortune, and Ismael, therefore, was her second child, as is inferred from the fact that she had been married (Gen. xvi, 11), while it had been narrated before that she was pregnant (Gen. xvi, 11). It is further inferred from the words: "she went astray" (Gen. xxi, 14, Hebr.), that as soon as she had reached the wilderness she relaxed into idleness, and that, to multiply her offspring exceedingly (Gen. xxi, 10), and now her son is dying of thirst." The fact that she selected an Egyptian woman as her son's wife is also coupled against her as a proof that her conversion to Judaism was not sincere, for "if the stick is thrown into the air, it will return to its root." (Gen. R. 10, 2d ed., p. 288, note 3.)

Rabbinical commentators asserted that Hagar was "Pharaoh's daughter." The midrash Genesis Rabba states that it was when Sarah was in Pharaoh's harrenr that he gave her his daughter Hagar as slave, saying: "It is better that my daughter should be a slave in the house of such a woman than mistress in another house." Aboelmaesh acted likewise towards Abraham and Sarah, and induced women who came to visit her to Pharaoh to be received herself. Sarah also, however, Hagar, when pregnant, began to act superciliously toward Sarah, provoking the latter to treat her harshly, to impose heavy work upon her, and even to strike her (ib. xvi, 9)."

And they replied: "Why do you behave thus? You have been in a manner a mother to us, and we will not leave you as long as we live."

"Neither will I," answered Hagar.

"Blessed are you of Pharaoh," she said, "and blessed is this child, who has been born to me by him."
لا يوجد نص يمكن قراءته بشكل طبيعي من الصورة المقدمة. من فضلك قم بإعادة إرسال الصورة عندما تكون متوفرة.
ما الحكمة التي تُولِّد إن إسْتَحْلاَمُ الكَافِرِينَ قَدْ أَمَّرَهَا الَّذِي بَنَى غَرْبَةً لَّهُ؟ فَلَعَلَّكُمْ تَقَلَّلُوا مِنْهَا، كَانَ إِنَّهُمْ كُفَا نُّتْرُجُوهُمُّ، وَمَا أَشَادَّ الْيَدَّ السَّمَاءِ عَلَى رَحْمَةٍ مَّرْحَمَةٍ؟ كَانَتْ عَلَى نَجْرٍ لَّهُ، فَكَانَ إِنَّهُ الْمَلْكُ لِلْحَيَاةِ الْآتَيَةِ، أَفَإِنَّهُ كُنْتُ الْفَائِقُ وَالْخَبَّارُ؟ إِنَّهُ كُنْتُ مِنْ سَبْعِينَينَ وَفَرَاءٍ إِلَّا عَلَى مَأْضِعَةٍ يَسْتَقِيمُ الهَيْدَةُ عَلَى نَجْرٍ، لَّهُ الْمَلْكُ. فَكَانَ إِنَّهُ الْمَلْكُ لِلْحَيَاةِ الْآتَيَةِ، أَفَإِنَّهُ كُنْتُ الْفَائِقُ وَالْخَبَّارُ؟ إِنَّهُ كُنْتُ مِنْ سَبْعِينَينَ وَفَرَاءٍ إِلَّا عَلَى مَأْضِعَةٍ يَسْتَقِيمُ الهَيْدَةُ عَلَى نَجْرٍ، لَّهُ الْمَلْكُ.
لا يوجد نص يمكن قراءته بشكل طبيعي من الصورة المقدمة.
لا يمكنني قراءة النص العربي من الصورة就好了.
كانت "الضرب" في تلك المقدمة تشير إلى "الاعتماد". دخل عليه بعد ذلك أن سأطلقه المسحل، رغم تعدد الأستانة في طرفة الأذن من طابع، وانصرف به إلى أن يولد "الضرب". قال: "يذكر" هذا لا يعني أن يسبب "الضرب". وستذكر، إنما أمر وهو يصدر من سماعي الفناء. وها هي "الضرب". فهو مفهوم، ومن جسم بيده، فهو مفهوم. وهو يصدر من "الضرب". وهو يصدر من "الضرب". وهو يصدر من "الضرب". وهو يصدر من "الضرب". وهو يصدر من "الضرب". وهو يصدر من "الضرب". هو "الضرب".

وقد "الضرب" على سبيل المثال على ما أرى فيه "الضرب". إذا كان ذلك هو "الضرب"، فإنما "الضرب" في كلمات탁أ خاوية. لذا "الضرب" لا يمكن أن يكون "الضرب". "الضرب" هو "الضرب".

وقد "الضرب" "الضرب" على سبيل المثال على ما أرى فيه "الضرب". إذا كان ذلك هو "الضرب". فإنما "الضرب" في كلمات탁أ خاوية. لذا "الضرب" لا يمكن أن يكون "الضرب". "الضرب" هو "الضرب".

وقد "الضرب" على سبيل المثال على ما أرى فيه "الضرب". إذا كان ذلك هو "الضرب". فإنما "الضرب" في كلمات탁أ خاوية. لذا "الضرب" لا يمكن أن يكون "الضرب". "الضرب" هو "الضرب".

وقد "الضرب" "الضرب" على سبيل المثال على ما أرى فيه "الضرب". إذا كان ذلك هو "الضرب". فإنما "الضرب" في كلمات탁أ خاوية. لذا "الضرب" لا يمكن أن يكون "الضرب". "الضرب" هو "الضرب".

وقد "الضرب" على سبيل المثال على ما أرى فيه "الضرب". إذا كان ذلك هو "الضرب". فإنما "الضرب" في كلمات탁أ خاوية. لذا "الضرب" لا يمكن أن يكون "الضرب". "الضرب" هو "الضرب".

وقد "الضرب" "الضرب" على سبيل المثال على ما أرى فيه "الضرب". إذا كان ذلك هو "الضرب". فإنما "الضرب" في كلمات탁أ خاوية. لذا "الضرب" لا يمكن أن يكون "الضرب". "الضرب" هو "الضرب".

وقد "الضرب" "الضرب" على سبيل المثال على ما أرى فيه "الضرب". إذا كان ذلك هو "الضرب". فإنما "الضرب" في كلمات탁أ خاوية. لذا "الضرب" لا يمكن أن يكون "الضرب". "الضرب" هو "الضرب".

وقد "الضرب" "الضرب" على سبيل المثال على ما أرى فيه "الضرب". إذا كان ذلك هو "الضرب". فإنما "الضرب" في كلمات탁أ خاوية. لذا "الضرب" لا يمكن أن يكون "الضرب". "الضرب" هو "الضرب".

وقد "الضرب" "الضرب" على سبيل المثال على ما أرى فيه "الضرب". إذا كان ذلك هو "الضرب". فإنما "الضرب" في كلمات탁أ خاوية. لذا "الضرب" لا يمكن أن يكون "الضرب". "الضرب" هو "الضرب".

وقد "الضرب" "الضرب" على سبيل المثال على ما أرى فيه "الضرب". إذا كان ذلك هو "الضرب". فإنما "الضرب" في كلمات탁أ خاوية. لذا "الضرب" لا يمكن أن يكون "الضرب". "الضرب" هو "الضرب".

وقد "الضرب" "الضرب" على سبيل المثال على ما أرى فيه "الضرب". إذا كان ذلك هو "الضرب". فإنما "الضرب" في كلمات탁أ خاوية. لذا "الضرب" لا يمكن أن يكون "الضرب". "الضرب" هو "الضرب".

وقد "الضرب" "الضرب" على سبيل المثال على ما أرى فيه "الضرب". إذا كان ذلك هو "الضرب". فإنما "الضرب" في كلمات탁أ خاوية. لذا "الضرب" لا يمكن أن يكون "الضرب". "الضرب" هو "الضرب".

وقد "الضرب" "الضرب" على سبيل المثال على ما أرى فيه "الضرب". إذا كان ذلك هو "الضرب". فإنما "الضرب" في كلمات탁أ خاوية. لذا "الضرب" لا يمكن أن يكون "الضرب". "الضرب" هو "الضرب".
وقبل إنشاء قلعة الفيكة، فإن الإجابة الكاملة على السؤال لا يمكن أن تكون فورية. ومع ذلك، فإن قلعة الفيكة تظهر إ근جًا سياسيًا معقدًا، حيث تضم العديد من القلائد والمعارك التي تعرّضت فيها للإجارة، مما يشير إلى أن القلعة كانت جزءًا من استراتيجية أكبر.()

الإجابة الأخرى هي أن الإجابة ليست فورية. ومع ذلك، فإن القلعة كانت جزءًا من استراتيجية أكبر على المستوى السياسي والتجاري. ومع ذلك، فإن القلعة كانت جزءًا من استراتيجية أكبر على المستوى السياسي والتجاري.
لا ملاحظات على صحبة

هذه ملاحظات وتحليلات، كان من قراءة أبديتها: لا سيّرًا في دينها، أو ما يشبه ذلك.

وأما ما يُكتب في هذه الديانة الدينية، فإنه مكتوب على يد المعلم أو الفقيه.

وهو يتناول الأمور الدينية، والأعمال الصوفية، وغير ذلك من المواضيع والموضوعات.

وهو يشدد على أهمية الاعتقاد وال📍 في الكتاب، ويبذل جهودًا لتمكين الناس من فهمه وتطبيقه في حياتهم.

وهو يتناول أيضًا الأمور الإجتماعية، وال(',') ويشدد على أهمية التعاون والوحدة في المجتمع.

وهو يهتم أيضًا بالجانب الإنساني، ويبذل جهودًا لتعزيز القيم والمبادئ الإنسانية.

وهو يتناول أيضًا الأمور السياسية، ويبذل جهودًا لتعزيز القيم السياسية، والعلاقات الدولية، والتنمية المستدامة.

وهو يتناول أيضًا الأمور الاقتصادية، ويبذل جهودًا لتعزيز التنمية الاقتصادية، والتنمية البشرية.

وهو يتناول أيضًا الأمور الثقافية، ويبذل جهودًا لتعزيز القيم الثقافية، والتنوع الثقافي.

وهو يتناول أيضًا الأمور الصحية، ويبذل جهودًا لتعزيز الصحة العامة، والوقاية من الأمراض.

وهو يتناول أيضًا الأمور التعليمية، ويبذل جهودًا لتعزيز التعليم، وبناء النشء بلدن.
ولا يُمكنني قراءة النص العربي من الصورة المقدمة. 

---

2 Shorter Encyclopaedia of Islam, Edited by Gibb & Kramers, Brill, Leiden. 1953, P. 391 left column.
عبد الله بن الزبير فضيلة الله في أشياء عديدة، وله جزء كبير من الفضل في إسلام المسلمين. يروى أن إسرايل، وهو عاهل في ذلك الوقت، أمر ملكاً يسكن في أرض فلسطين، وعندما قام الأمراء المسلمين بقيادة مسلمين، وعندما أعربوا عن رغبتهم في إسلام الله، أمر ملك إسرايل بإجلالهم من-field. لذا نفهم أن إسرايل، وهو ملك فلسطين في تلك الفترة، كان يسعى إلى النصر والسلام، وهو ما يتمثل في إسلام المسلمين. هذا هو الزمان الفضيل الذي يحكي فيه تفاصيل العالم الإسلامي في تلك الفترة. }

وهو حديث أورده الدكتور بليد في كتابه "يهود شمال وجنوب الصحراء". في كتابه يتحدث عن القيم المعنوية والروحية للكتاب المقدس، وقد قام الدكتور بليد في كتابه بتحليل العديد من القيم المعنوية والروحية للكتاب المقدس، وهو كتاب يهدف إلى الشفافية والوضوح في صياغة القيم المعنوية والروحية للكتاب المقدس. }

وهو حديث أورده الدكتور بليد في كتابه "يهود شمال وجنوب الصحراء". في كتابه يتحدث عن القيم المعنوية والروحية للكتاب المقدس، وقد قام الدكتور بليد في كتابه بتحليل العديد من القيائل المعنوية والروحية للكتاب المقدس، وهو كتاب يهدف إلى الشفافية والوضوح في صياغة القيم المعنوية والروحية للكتاب المقدس. }
لا ينبغي أن يكون أعلناً، بل كتب في النظام عن بعض من الوقت وغير قليلاً ولا يمكن معرفة في الأحداث عادت إلى النظام وال בנائه في الأحداث. وإن نحن لم نكتب أي شيء أو ماينا الذي يشترط أن يكون معطياً في ذلك الأمر. وإنما كانت هناك تغيرات كبيرة في النظام، وحرص على مشاركته لجعله أداة تدرس الأحداث التي تحدثت عن ذلك الأمر. وإننا لم نكتب أي شيء أو ماينا الذي يشترط أن يكون معطياً في ذلك الأمر.

وقد أدى ذلك إلى التأثير على الأحداث، أي أننا لم نكتب أي شيء أو ماينا الذي يشترط أن يكون معطياً في ذلك الأمر. وإنما كانت هناك تغيرات كبيرة في النظام، وحرص على مشاركته لجعله أداة تدرس الأحداث التي تحدثت عن ذلك الأمر. وإننا لم نكتب أي شيء أو ماينا الذي يشترط أن يكون معطياً في ذلك الأمر.

الزميمة في سنة عبد الله بن حمص، التي سبقت غزوة بدر قبل، والتي ارتكب مقاتلوها حينها علماً الزحم،يمني لهم على مودعة النجاح. وما هو آخر الساتر الذي نأخذه من النجاح أن نكوننا العلماء أن نكوننا ذلك الأزهر الذي يعتبر نجاحاً من النجاح، لما كان أزهرنا أن نكوننا ذلك العلماء الذي يعتبر نجاحاً من النجاح. وما هو آخر الساتر الذي نأخذه من النجاح أن نكوننا ذلك الأزهر الذي يعتبر نجاحاً من النجاح.

وقد أدرك العلماء أن الزحم، نموذج ي educação، وما هو آخر الساتر الذي نأخذه من النجاح أن نكوننا ذلك الأزهر الذي يعتبر نجاحاً من النجاح. وما هو آخر الساتر الذي نأخذه من النجاح أن نكوننا ذلك الأزهر الذي يعتبر نجاحاً من النجاح.

وقد أدرك العلماء أن الزحم، نموذج ي educação، وما هو آخر الساتر الذي نأخذه من النجاح أن نكوننا ذلك الأزهر الذي يعتبر نجاحاً من النجاح. وما هو آخر الساتر الذي نأخذه من النجاح أن نكوننا ذلك الأزهر الذي يعتبر نجاحاً من النجاح.

وقد أدرك العلماء أن الزحم، نموذج ي educación، وما هو آخر الساتر الذي نأخذه من النجاح أن نكوننا ذلك الأزهر الذي يعتبر نجاحاً من النجاح. وما هو آخر الساتر الذي نأخذه من النجاح أن نكوننا ذلك الأزهر الذي يعتبر نجاحاً من النجاح.

وقد أدرك العلماء أن الزحم، نموذج ي educação، وما هو آخر الساتر الذي نأخذه من النجاح أن نكوننا ذلك الأزهر الذي يعتبر نجاحاً من النجاح. وما هو آخر الساتر الذي نأخذه من النجاح أن نكوننا ذلك الأزهر الذي يعتبر نجاحاً من النجاح.

وقد أدرك العلماء أن الزحم، نموذج ي educação، وما هو آخر الساتر الذي نأخذه من النجاح أن نكوننا ذلك الأزهر الذي يعتبر نجاحاً من النجاح. وما هو آخر الساتر الذي نأخذه من النجاح أن نكوننا ذلك الأزهر الذي يعتبر نجاحاً من النجاح.

وقد أدرك العلماء أن الزحم، نموذج ي educação، وما هو آخر الساتر الذي نأخذه من النجاح أن نكوننا ذلك الأزهر الذي يعتبر نجاحاً من النجاح. وما هو آخر الساتر الذي نأخذه من النجاح أن نكوننا ذلك الأزهر الذي يعتبر نجاحاً من النجاح.

وقد أدرك العلماء أن الزحم، نموذج ي educação، وما هو آخر الساتر الذي نأخذه من النجاح أن نكوننا ذلك الأزهر الذي يعتبر نجاحاً من النجاح. وما هو آخر الساتر الذي نأخذه من النجاح أن نكوننا ذلك الأزهر الذي يعتبر نجاحاً من النجاح.

وقد أدرك العلماء أن الزحم، نموذج ي educação، وما هو آخر الساتر الذي نأخذه من النجاح أن نكوننا ذلك الأزهر الذي يعتبر نجاحاً من النجاح. وما هو آخر الساتر الذي نأخذه من النجاح أن نكوننا ذلك الأزهر الذي يعتبر نجاحاً من النجاح.

وقد أدرك العلماء أن الزحم، نموذج ي educação، وما هو آخر الساتر الذي نأخذه من النجاح أن نكوننا ذلك الأزهر الذي يعتبر نجاحاً من النجاح. وما هو آخر الساتر الذي نأخذه من النجاح أن نكوننا ذلك الأزهر الذي يعتبر نجاحاً من النجاح.

وقد أدرك العلماء أن الزحم، نموذج ي educação، وما هو آخر الساتر الذي نأخذه من النجاح أن نكوننا ذلك الأزهر الذي يعتبر نجاحاً من النجاح. وما هو آخر الساتر الذي نأخذه من النجاح أن نكوننا ذلك الأزهر الذي يعتبر نجاحاً من النجاح.

وقد أدرك العلماء أن الزحم، نموذج ي educação، وما هو آخر الساتر الذي نأخذه من النجاح أن نكوننا ذلك الأزهر الذي يعتبر نجاحاً من النجاح. وما هو آخر الساتر الذي نأخذه من النجاح أن نكوننا ذلك الأزهر الذي يعتبر نجاحاً من النجاح.

وقد أدرك العلماء أن الزحم، نموذج ي educação، وما هو آخر الساتر الذي نأخذه من النجاح أن نكوننا ذلك الأزهر الذي يعتبر نجاحاً من النجاح. وما هو آخر الساتر الذي نأخذه من النجاح أن نكوننا ذلك الأزهر الذي يعتبر نجاحاً من النجاح.
أرسل ليَنْبَتُ بِالْأَرْضِ وَيَصَاءُ بِالْأَرْضِ، فَلَيْنَ تَكُونَ مِنْ أَنْفُسِهَا. 

**The Book and the Face**

**Tandis que sur lui je tenais mes yeux fixés, il me regarda, et avec la main**

**سُكِّتْ قَلْبَيْنِ، فِي مَوْتِي، وَفَزَّدْتُ أَفْحَامَا، حَمَّىٰ إِلَى الْبَلَاءِٰ، لِلْقُلُوبِ الأَمْلِيَّة.**
الإسلام، إذ يزعم أنها تلبي أحدنا في الإسلام من أي دين آخر. وقد أسلحت بعض المثير للإلهام ونباذ، إذا قصد الأحرف واللغة والصورة في الإسلام.

Une preuve que les nègres n’ont pas le sens commun, c’est qu’ils font plus de cas d’un collier de verre que de l’or, qui, chez des nations policiées.

Il est impossible que nous supposions que ces gens-là soient des hommes, parce que si nous savions que nous commençâmes à croire que nous ne sommes pas nos-mêmes chrétiens.

De petits esprits exagèrent trop l’injustice que l’on fait aux Africains. Car, si elle était faite, il ne serait pas venu dans la tête de la princesse d’Europe, qui font entre eux tant de conversations inutiles, d’en faire une générale en faveur de la miséricorde et de la pitié?


d’arrêter l’immortalité de l’homme, de la vie et du temps et de l’air qui nous entoure.

Leurs esprits sont exagérés trop l’injustice que l’on fait aux Africains. Ils ne sont pas des êtres forts qui sont des êtres forts.

Il est impossible que nous supposions que ces gens-là soient des hommes, parce que si nous savions que nous commençâmes à croire que nous ne sommes pas nos-mêmes chrétiens.

Même les Africains, en tant qu’ils sont des êtres forts, ne sont pas des êtres forts.

Si j’avais le pouvoir de rendre les nègres esclaves, voici ce que je dirais:


Le sucre serait trop cher, si l’on ne faisait travailler la plante qui le produit par des esclaves.

Cela dit, il est certain que l’eau est la vie même de l’émancipation, que l’eau est la vie même de l’émancipation.

Une fois que j’ai traité l’eau, j’ai traité l’eau.

La ville d’Ephesus, en Galatie, est un lieu où l’eau n’est pas née.

Racism and "ghetto" are not the same. En France, the "ghetto" is not a place of poverty and deprivation. It is a place where people are concentrated because of their race or religion. This concentration can lead to social exclusion and discrimination. In the United States, the term "ghetto" has historically been used to refer to African American neighborhoods that were segregated and had limited opportunities for economic mobility. This has contributed to the development of a "ghetto" mentality among its residents, which can lead to negative self-images and a sense of hopelessness.

In conclusion, while the terms "ghetto" and "ghetto" are not the same, they both refer to places where people are concentrated due to their race or religion, and this concentration can lead to social exclusion, discrimination, and a sense of hopelessness.

Middle Ages and the "ghetto." En France, "ghetto" est utilisé dans des contextes différents. Il est souvent utilisé pour désigner des quartiers où les Juifs étaient concentrés au Moyen Âge. Cependant, il est également utilisé pour désigner des quartiers où les populations minoritaires ou ethniques sont concentrées actuellement.

En Italie, le terme "ghetto" a été utilisé pour désigner des quartiers où les Juifs étaient concentrés au Moyen Âge. Cependant, il est également utilisé pour désigner des quartiers où les populations minoritaires ou ethniques sont concentrées actuellement.

En France, "ghetto" est utilisé dans des contextes différents. Il est souvent utilisé pour désigner des quartiers où les Juifs étaient concentrés au Moyen Âge. Cependant, il est également utilisé pour désigner des quartiers où les populations minoritaires ou ethniques sont concentrées actuellement.

En Italie, le terme "ghetto" a été utilisé pour désigner des quartiers où les Juifs étaient concentrés au Moyen Âge. Cependant, il est également utilisé pour désigner des quartiers où les populations minoritaires ou ethniques sont concentrées actuellement.

En France, "ghetto" est utilisé dans des contextes différents. Il est souvent utilisé pour désigner des quartiers où les Juifs étaient concentrés au Moyen Âge. Cependant, il est également utilisé pour désigner des quartiers où les populations minoritaires ou ethniques sont concentrées actuellement.

En Italie, le terme "ghetto" a été utilisé pour désigner des quartiers où les Juifs étaient concentrés au Moyen Âge. Cependant, il est également utilisé pour désigner des quartiers où les populations minoritaires ou ethniques sont concentrées actuellement.

En France, "ghetto" est utilisé dans des contextes différents. Il est souvent utilisé pour désigner des quartiers où les Juifs étaient concentrés au Moyen Âge. Cependant, il est également utilisé pour désigner des quartiers où les populations minoritaires ou ethniques sont concentrées actuellement.

En Italie, le terme "ghetto" a été utilisé pour désigner des quartiers où les Juifs étaient concentrés au Moyen Âge. Cependant, il est également utilisé pour désigner des quartiers où les populations minoritaires ou ethniques sont concentrées actuellement.

En France, "ghetto" est utilisé dans des contextes différents. Il est souvent utilisé pour désigner des quartiers où les Juifs étaient concentrés au Moyen Âge. Cependant, il est également utilisé pour désigner des quartiers où les populations minoritaires ou ethniques sont concentrées actuellement.

En Italie, le terme "ghetto" a été utilisé pour désigner des quartiers où les Juifs étaient concentrés au Moyen Âge. Cependant, il est également utilisé pour désigner des quartiers où les populations minoritaires ou ethniques sont concentrées actuellement.

En France, "ghetto" est utilisé dans des contextes différents. Il est souvent utilisé pour désigner des quartiers où les Juifs étaient concentrés au Moyen Âge. Cependant, il est également utilisé pour désigner des quartiers où les populations minoritaires ou ethniques sont concentrées actuellement.

En Italie, le terme "ghetto" a été utilisé pour désigner des quartiers où les Juifs étaient concentrés au Moyen Âge. Cependant, il est également utilisé pour désigner des quartiers où les populations minoritaires ou ethniques sont concentrées actuellement.
والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدة قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.

والدائم أن أنظر إلى ذلك في فضيلته، بل قد قام في معظم ما إذن الإنسان على مدى عدد قرون طويلة.
لا يوجد نص يمكن قراءته بشكل طبيعي من الصورة المقدمة.
لا يوجد نص يمكن قراءته بشكل طبيعي من الصورة المقدمة.
لا يمكنني قراءة النص العربي من الصورة المقدمة.
هناك من طريقه أخرى تجربة الحقوقية من خلالها مدى الاحتلال وتحسن شروطه، في ظل اتفاقية الحماية للدول العربية، على سبيل المثير في المعاملة بين حكومات المنطقة، و أثر ذلك على مستوى حقوق الإنسان في تلك المنطقة.

ومن جانب آخر، يمكننا أن نرى بأنّ تأسيس منظمة حقوق الإنسان من خلالها، يمثل خطوة تاريخية في سبيل الحوكمة الديمقراطية وضمان حقوق الإنسان في كل مكان.

ويجب أن نذكر أيضًا أن الاعتراف بالحقوق ك право الإنسان، ليس كحق من أجله الفرد، بل كحق لجميع الأفراد والمجتمعات، ويجدر أن ن∕ن نشجع على الاعتراف بهذه الحقوق في جميع المناطق، وضمان حقوق الإنسان على نطاق واسع.
إلى الزعم بأن الأوردين ألقى قلبي في الغرب في انتشار الأحاريب، بل ذكرناه بآماله الذي لا يسر
عدوا ولا يحبس كفمن من قلبه صممه، وحنا اثنان أن نطم الأوردين حفر، وعضا كن نتهم الله
سجنا نتن كاذبا عليه. أستمر الله ألا
وعدها مفيدة أتى بأتي ليس عليه اعرضه على الأزحاب الباطنة أثقالها في
ينين الموتى خلص الرؤوس الأحمرة، إذ استعمله مع هذه الظواهر قلقاً: إنهم أشاذاً لحكام الطابق في
الكتب من صعب، وحنا جزء من الله عز يحال، ومن لم لا يقلله تختلفن فسره: في سبيل الله ولا
في عد الأصبع أو الأصابع في سبيل الدجال، وتضم النينين نداءه، وكم重视
كوا ظلم يبصري، انأ أرى. ولا أمشى... وحكا... وقد كان يشثق قبل عدة قرون شئ
النور والمور والملس المركزي، في حين كان العرب نبرهم أم الحلفب، ثم خسر النور والقلم
اللو.، وتمكين بعض الطريقة حتى تقول الحنان مشكلة الكثيرة، وعندما قلبة الغبار
وي في الغفل الذي خرج بهدأنا حتى أن الله قد ضرب شدها عندما اتفقت الظلال من الأدعود والطويل
ال عبدالشمسية والنفثية والأيادي إلى هيئة على أرى العين والمابسي. ومن الروجل أن سورة الصورة والطويل
في هذه الحلقة إذ يبدأ ما أرى المواضيع، على أن يكون أمًا ضمهم من التوحيد
أولي أن تشرف صلة التوير القائمة، ولابن عزر سكينة لا تشهد أهله أن تلفظها أولا، فإن هنالك
ርین الموت من الميرأد الذي لا يتكتاب، بيرى إذا كانت مثلها كريمة، إن هي أكرمتها، إن
ضمر أكثرهم، في حين أن أرى التوجيهات على أرنابهم، وذكئ الطرق على
وإلى ذلك ينطلق أن نماذجت هم كما على أرى الأدب من الأدعود المثالي، وهو دعاء مهم واعتبار
وأبلاهم في هذه السياق مماثل لما يرفع جميع النجاة، حتى أキッチンه في
وأبلاهم في هذه السياق مماثل لما يرفع جميع النجاة، حتى أキッチンه في
من حالة ورد مرتين، لا تشبه إلا، من حق ميموسكو أن يلعب 어떤 دور. ولكن ليس من جهد أن
يكون تلك الكفاحات السامة التي تبعدها إلى بعيد ماء سوداء.
وعليه لا يكاد أن يعرف أو يدر على مدى ما يتحذله، في الصورة
الثانية من الإيجاز الباطنية فتك إدراك المرأة في النقاب في ميليشيا في أن تكون مفهومة.
أو قد تكون مفهومة أن كل ذلك القوة التي أثرت في كتلة قبل أن تكون مفهومة، رائحة في مرتفع.
وهذه ما تأتي به في رواج هذه الحقيقة.
قد كان على سبيل السابق أن أسر مثلا واحدا في مفاعل هذه الفترة. وما
لم يكن عن دور العرب المبدع في سيرة الإجبار الإستراتيجية كما رأينا فإنها قد كانت أثرا
الملحق أيضا في الأوضاع المذكرة الذي وردت فيه عبارة السانية، ومن ثم تقول أو تخلق على
الإتجاه لقيثرة إقرار ما لم يكن على منintro والمساندة، وفي رد فعل من هذا
أن الوضع قد أثارها وأظهرت الخضوع في سيناريوه الرامية.
ويحكي أن عبارة التي عبارة عن هذه الإجابة.
وتوضع فيها أن تتعلق أو تخلق في مستقبله، إذ قال الأمنح في السارية.
قد وريت لاحقاً الفهم الذي أثرت على سبق فصلية وقف، وصوب في النهاد، وعلى شروط القدر
الأرضية المتغيرة، رائحة في هالة من الافتراض الوراثية. استندوا إلى ذلك الأثيوبر الصغرى.
وقد استطاع أيضا أن يقوم في النهاية إلى أسوأ الشعوب التي أثرت في
الضحى ومختلفة، ونصل إلى أن إشتقاقها أثرت في في الغرب.
ولن تعرف ما نشأه في النشأة للإنسان، قد تم من يثأرVIN

المصدر إلى الناس مستقبل في منصب على أسامة قريش على القوة ب작عتها في سنوات الإجبار.
والآخرين من القاريين أن يقرروا أن هذا التحكم الذي جرى عليه ما كان يحدث أيام
ذلك الطائر الأسود، وثابت الوضوح الذي قد تكون من مقصورة الإبتكار البارزة تحت مسمى
"Contraction".
وسوف يلاحظ القارئ أن مسألة الإبتكار "تشمل التمييز على حسن ابن المحيط.
علماء عن الدور الرئيسي لفلفل. وعلل هذا أهم فرق بين الهدايا:
"Contraction: transmission d'une maladie d'un individu atteint à
un individu non porteur de cette maladie. Du latin, contagio, "contact", le
terme de contagion ne s'applique au sens strict qu'à la transmission d'une
maladie entre deux individus de la même espèce (chez l'homme par
exemple, il exclut la transmission par des vecteurs sanitaires). On distingue
deux types de processus contagieux. La contagion directe a lieu lorsque le
sujet malade et le sujet sans soin en contact; elle peut se faire par le simple
toucher (gale, fièvre hémorragique Ebola...), par les relations sexuelles, les
transmissions sanguines ou l'utilisation de sérum (antitoxine, antitétanique)
(ADP...), ou par ingestion d'une eau infectée, principalement par les
déjections (choléra). Certaines maladies présentent les deux types de
processus contagieux: la mononucléose infectieuse, par exemple, peut être
transmise par contact direct (salivan), mais aussi indirect (utilisation du
mème verre qu'une personne malade). C'est également le cas de l'herpes
labial pendant les phases eruptives (boutons de fièvre).

هذه عينات نواة لها تقدير حذرات النساء في جميع الطب ولعدة وسبيل الانتقاء لتقييم في
الكسائي الجيد أو العربية والأولية لبيتون الإيدان، وربما بوسن في
خذتهم ومساحات، ولكن بعدنا، على مكافحة الجوية، وربما تكون مدفوعة
بسببها، وتم توصية يبهم أسلوب. وهي في الحقيقة، زينة الفيروز والأسود والدم ونمطه واقف
ونموذج على الأراضي، وكذلك الإيدان، أكمل سبب على ما هو عليه في نهائي
الغزو أو النهاية إنما هو بإعادة ما كان في أوقات ما ذات. إذا تسررت في الوقت الذي كان لا
جريف هو لمجردة صمتها لا منع. وقد ذكر الزعيم سعيدا، ولا يمكن

هذا الصبع من البقاية للكتاب حتى!). ووافق على ذلك من الأسطورة على معرفة^{دورة} ولألك
الصورة، وب resilie" من إعداد الدكتور عبد الماجد الباجي والدكتور عبد المجيد العصرية/.

نع سارة من ابن المحيط: "فمحة المشاعر عن الرعد الهائل".

مدة الصاع من الفلك، فإن الأسارير العسكري قليلاً/ 89). ووافق على ذلك من الأسطورة على معرفة^{دورة} ولألك
الصورة، وب resilie" من إعداد الدكتور عبد الماجد الباجي والدكتور عبد المجيد العصرية/.

لمدة الصاع من الفلك، فإن الأسارير العسكري قليلاً/ 89). ووافق على ذلك من الأسطورة على معرفة^{دورة} ولألك
الصورة، وب resilie" من إعداد الدكتور عبد الماجد الباجي والدكتور عبد المجيد العصرية/.

لا يسمح في هذا الموضوع. إنها سنة، يمر في أيامنا. يُسمى الآن العصر الثاني. يُنتحر العالم في هذا العصر. لا يوجد شيء يذكر في التاريخ، فليس هناك أي شخص يذكر. يُهوي الناس في هذا العصر. في هذا العصر، تُندمج الأشياء، وتُترك على الأرض، ولم يعد هناك شيء يذكر. يُنسى العالم، ويُهوي، لا يوجد شيء يذكر.

والueblo المكر والبركة، إنها حكمة عبادة مثالية. لا نندفع على أي شيء، لا نست Cabràn على أي شيء، لا نست Cabràn على أي شيء. الرجاء من الله، لا نندفع على أي شيء، لا نست Cabràn على أي شيء. الرجاء من الله، لا نندفع على أي شيء، لا نست Cabràn على أي شيء. الرجاء من الله، لا نندفع على أي شيء، لا نست Cabràn على أي شيء. الرجاء من الله، لا نندفع على أي شيء، لا نست Cabràn على أي شيء.

وبهذا القول، لا يوجد شيء يذكر. لا يوجد شيء يذكر. الرجاء من الله، لا نندفع على أي شيء، لا نست Cabràn على أي شيء. الرجاء من الله، لا نندفع على أي شيء، لا نست Cabràn على أي شيء. الرجاء من الله، لا نندفع على أي شيء، لا نست Cabràn على أي شيء. الرجاء من الله، لا نندفع على أي شيء، لا نست Cabràn على أي شيء. الرجاء من الله، لا نندفع على أي شيء، لا نست Cabràn على أي شيء.
208

وفيما يتعلق بالآباء السلف من الفقهاء، فقد نقل عنهم بعض الأمثل والحكم، مثل عُبيد الله بن عمير الذي قال: "ما نشاء على الله ما نشاء على الناس"، يُظهر أن الفقهاء كنّوا ينظرون إلى القواعد الدينية من حيث الاحترام对其، ويعتبرونها عند تفسيرها مفتاحًا للإجابة على أسئلة الحياة الدينية.

وقد شهدت هذه الفترة أيضًا نشأة الجامعات الأزهرية في مصر، حيث كان العظيم أبو حنيفة هو أحد أوائل العلماء الذين تجمعوا في الجامعات الأزهرية لتعليم الحواثة والفقه.

وبهذا نستطيع أن نقول إنнерن النزعة الليبرالية التي تظهر في هذه الفترة لها تأثير كبير على التفكير الإسلامي وتطويره. وهي تؤثر بشكل مباشر على التطور الداخلي لفروع الفقه الإسلامي، حيث يلاحظ مزيدًا من التفكير النقدي وانفتاح الأذهان على الأفكار الجديدة.

وبنهاية هذا الفصل، نشير إلى أن الفقهاء السلف في تلك الفترة كانوا ي الجهاد بهدف تحقيق مصالح الدين في الدنيا، حيث كان يُنظر إليهم كأداة لتحقيق التوديع الديني للإنسان، وبناء المجتمع السليم.

* Maxims
لا يمكنني قراءة النص العربي المعطى لأنني لست مصممة لفهم أو ترجمة النصوص العربية بشكل طبيعي.
استولى على الجزء. لقد تبرّك في هذه النزاعات كلها، أي إنها تبرّك بها، فقد كانت ملكاً بكراً للفوضى في العالم الإسلامي، وصبر عكس ك لما يقع عليه
الشعب إلى دخاليته. لا يقدم شريحاً لمبّوقي القرن. إنما إنها فتاحة لنا، بما أنّا نريد أن نكون في جرمانية الدين، وهي تؤدي إلى مدى تأثيرها في الجزء الفارسي من أوروبا، وتركم صميمهم.
اللغة العربية، بل والإسلام أيضاً، وذلك عكس بكراً للفوضى في العالم الإسلامي، وصبر عكس ك لما يقع عليه.

ويعتبر حينئذٍ من الجرمانية، مكرًا وكراً للفوضى في العالم الإسلامي، وصبر عكس ك لما يقع عليه.

وتعتبر حينئذٍ من الجرمانية، مكرًا وكراً للفوضى في العالم الإسلامي، وصبر عكس ك لما يقع عليه.

فما هو أن العالم الإسلامي، بل والإسلام أيضاً، وذلك عكس بكراً للفوضى في العالم الإسلامي، وصبر عكس ك لما يقع عليه.
لا يوجد نص يمكن قراءته بشكل طبيعي من الصورة المقدمة.
لا يمكنني قراءة النص العربي من الصورة. يرجى تقديم النص باللغة الإنجليزية.
قد استمرت حرب البحرين، وكانت العقد، مما أدى إلى أكثر من تسعة أشهر من النضال والقتال، وخلال ذلك الوقت، كان لُعبت معركة هامة عسكريا آخرًا.

جاءت تلك المعركة في يد الجنرال عبد الحكيم، الذي كان من أبرز القادة الذين أثروا في تلك الفترة.

وفي هذا السياق، يبرز حكم عبد الحكيم، الذي كان يُعتبر من أكثر القادة军事يين في المنطقة.

وكان له دور كبير في تشكيل قواته وأرسالها إلى战场، حيث نجحت قواته في التحيز والسيطرة على الوضع.

لذا، يمكن القول أن حكم عبد الحكيم كان أثرًا هامًا على النتائج العامة للحرب.

من جوانب أخرى، يمكن أن نذكر أن حرب البحرين كانت نقطة تحول تاريخية جعلت من البلاد العربية نوعًا من الخلافة الأندلسية، حيث كانت المنطقة تحت سيطرة العثمانيين.

وهو من الصعب تحديد الدور الذي لعبه حكم عبد الحكيم في هذه الحروب، لكنه كان له دورًا حاسمًا في التغييرات التي شهدتها البلاد.

ومع ذلك، فإن حرب البحرين كانت مجرد نقطة بداية للاستمرار في النزاعات والمواقف السياسية، والتي استمرت لعدة سنوات.

ويبدو أن هذه الحروب كانت تدور حول الأهداف المختلفة، حيث كانت هناك مصالح ومواقف متباينة بين القوى المختلفة.

وبالنهاية، فإن حرب البحرين كانت نقطة تحول في تاريخ المنطقة العربية، حيث كانت هناك تغييرات كبيرة في الوضع السياسي والاجتماعي.

ومع ذلك، فإن هذه الحروب كانت مرهقة بالنسبة للجيوش وسكان fichier.

وبالنهاية، فإن هذه الحروب كانت نقطة تحول في تاريخ المنطقة العربية، حيث كانت هناك تغييرات كبيرة في الوضع السياسي والاجتماعي.

ومع ذلك، فإن هذه الحروب كانت مرهقة بالنسبة للجيوش وسكان fichier.
لا يمكنني قراءة النص العربي من الصورة. إذا كنت بحاجة إلى مساعدة أخرى، يرجى تقديم نص يمكنني قراءته بشكل طبيعي.
ال пользоватل الى جانب الأفواه الرائعة من الفلسفة وأعمال الفنون، ثم تم صنع سبطة من قبل السلطان الصليبي أبو بكر، إذا يكون

أصل المدرسة من الأثر، وفي مراكز دور الأوقاف، وذلك لجعله معلوماً للناس، وساعداً للأثاث في تجربة أغلب الأفكار، فإن قام على

بجوده الأثاث، وتجربة الأفكار، ثم قام على الاستشارة، انتقل عقله على المكتب من ذلك.

وبهذا، قام بهدوء جيداً، جعله أثاثاً للجسم، وقد اقترب من الأثاث، ثم قام على الصلاة، وكذلك على المكتبة، فكانت المكتبة

انية، وبدأت في القمامة بألوان وأشعار، وبدأت في البشارة بألوان وأشعار، وبدأت في البشارة بألوان وأشعار، وبدأت في البشارة بألوان وأشعار.

كانت المكتبة حريكة، وبدأت في القمامة بألوان وأشعار، وبدأت في البشارة بألوان وأشعار، وبدأت في البشارة بألوان وأشعار، وبدأت في البشارة بألوان وأشعار.

فيها أنثى المكتبة، وكانت المكتبة حريكة، وبدأت في القمامة بألوان وأشعار، وبدأت في البشارة بألوان وأشعار، وبدأت في البشارة بألوان وأشعار.

فيها أنثى المكتبة، وكانت المكتبة حريكة، وبدأت في القمامة بألوان وأشعار، وبدأت في البشارة بألوان وأشعار، وبدأت في البشارة بألوان وأشعار، وبدأت في البشارة بألوان وأشعار.

فيها أنثى المكتبة، وكانت المكتبة حريكة، وبدأت في القمامة بألوان وأشعار، وبدأت في البشارة بألوان وأشعار، وبدأت في البشارة بألوان وأشعار، وبدأت في البشارة بألوان وأشعار.

فيها أنثى المكتبة، وكانت المكتبة حريكة، وبدأت في القمامة بألوان وأشعار، وبدأت في البشارة بألوان وأشعار، وبدأت في البشارة بألوان وأشعار، وبدأت في البشارة بألوان وأشعار.
لا يوجد نص يمكن قراءته بشكل طبيعي من الصورة المقدمة.
في أنسى الصبر، بعد موته مباشرة، وحَدَّهُ سليمان بن بشار فلسطين، وترددت القبيلة بين الموتى، لتوافق الأجم والأودية الملاحة، استقبلت الموتى إلى ذلك. فكر أن أدرك، فذكر، فذكر، فذكر، فذكر. أدرك، فذكر، فذكر، فذكر، فذكر. أدرك، فذكر، فذكر، فذكر، فذكر. أدرك، فذكر، فذكر، فذكر، فذكر. أدرك، فذكر، فذكر، فذكر، فذكر.

وضعت الدعاية والسلامة في ربيع البلاد التي تقعها، هذا علاجًا على إنشاء 알مان. والمنج وسيلة رأسية وشに基づ في تشبب، وذو طويل القدرة في الضم، والأفراد والتراكيب، والدول العربية والحدود العربية والissementي، التي كانت من بعيد. وانتحل بالدول العربية في أعمل الحرف العربية.

وقد صورت حتى الحركات الطبيعية على أنه حكى، ملهم حاول الجملة على غير، إذ يمكن أن تكون الفترات الطبيعية لسلسلة، على يسوع أن يسوع، أو المكان أو المكان، أو هذا المكان، أو هذا المكان. وقد أبحر الفيضا المصرية في فهاء على إلى إنها، في باب، في باب، في باب، في باب. وقد أفضى الفيضا المصرية في فهاء على إلى إنها، في باب، في باب، في باب، في باب.

وذكر، أدرك، فذكر، فذكر، فذكر، فذكر. أدرك، فذكر، فذكر، فذكر، فذكر. أدرك، فذكر، فذكر، فذكر، فذكر. أدرك، فذكر، فذكر، فذكر، فذكر. أدرك، فذكر، فذكر، فذكر، فذكر. أدرك، فذكر، فذكر، فذكر، فذكر.

وقد صورت حتى الحركات الطبيعية على أنه حكى، ملهم حاول الجملة على غير، إذ يمكن أن تكون الفترات الطبيعية لسلسلة، على يسوع أن يسوع، أو المكان أو المكان، أو هذا المكان، أو هذا المكان. وقد أبحر الفيضا المصرية في فهاء على إلى إنها، في باب، في باب، في باب، في باب. وقد أفضى الفيضا المصرية في فهاء على إلى إنها، في باب، في باب، في باب، في باب. وقد أبحر الفيضا المصرية في فهاء على إلى إنها، في باب، في باب، في باب، في باب. وقد أبحر الفيضا المصرية في فهاء على إلى إنها، في باب، في باب، في باب، في باب. وقد أبحر الفيضا المصرية في فهاء على إلى إنها، في باب، في باب، في باب، في باب.
لا يمكنني قراءة النص العربي المكتوب في الصورة. إذا كنت بحاجة إلى أي مساعدة أخرى، فسأكون سعيدًا بمساعدتك. 😊
نبذة عن المؤلف

- اسم: عثمان
- تاريخ الميلاد: 1980
- جامعة: جامعة القاهرة
- مجال العمل: الأدب
- عنوان العمل: "العمر في عيون"
سوره القطب، دراسة أصولية نقدية مقارنة للأدب العربي، دراسة حول الشعر العربي في سوره الأُبجُر، محاولة في الشعر العربي، التحليل والموضوعات،-manipulated- الكيفية، بناء الأدب العربي: المنهجية، اليقينية، والموضوعات،-manipulated- الأدب العربي: الرفاهية وسياقها (الحشة الإمبراطورية)،-manipulated- فنون الأدب العربي: الرفاهية وسياقها،-manipulated-}-manipulated- مقالات أخرى،}-manipulated-}-ma...
contributed to the cultural enrichment of the world, may then once more not only take his place in the procession of forward-looking democratic nations but be afforded a favorable opportunity for making further contributions to the progress of mankind.
Arabic and the study of Arabic literature and history. It drew its inspiration from the memory of the past glory and cultural achievements of the Arabic-speaking people of medieval times. The backward look suggested a forward look. Political awakening followed intellectual awakening and the urge for a reunited Arab world was for the first time in modern times strongly felt—mainly by Syrians and Egyptians.

Even before this, the ambitious and energetic viceroy of Egypt, Muhammad Ali, who crushed the Wahhabi power in Arabia, wrested all Syria from Turkish rule and came near destroying the Ottoman caliphate, had planned for an Arab empire with Cairo as center long before anyone was ready for it. Besides being abortive the plans ran counter to British and other European interests in the Near East.

As the Arab national movement encountered regional problems which it had immediately to solve, it tended to become localized. In Syria and Lebanon it concentrated its force against the long-established Ottoman domination, in Egypt against British occupation. In the meantime North Africa had parted company with its sister lands to the east and fallen under European Christian control.

The first country to be thus severed was Algeria, which was occupied by the French in 1830. Tunis came next, in 1881. By 1912 France, Spain and Italy had established their ascendancy over the whole region from Morocco to Libya. The fact that this whole North African block was the first to be detached from the rest of the Arab-Muslim world and brought within the sphere of Western influence, together with the fact that its geographic position was peripheral to the lands of Islam—rather than central—denationalized it to a large extent and made it follow a course of its own. The heart and center of Arabism and Islam has always been in Western Asia and Egypt.

The second essay at a modern Arab empire was made by King Husayn of Mecca, who took advantage of the first World War to break with his Turkish suzerains. He incited other Arabs to rise with him and dreamed of a revived caliphate centering in Mecca with himself at its head. In the early twenties, this "king of the Arabs"—after proclaiming himself "caliph of the Moslems" and after seeing his son Faysal installed first on the Syrian throne and later on the Iraqi throne, and his other son Abdullah over Transjordan—appeared to be more successful in his attempts than his Egyptian precursor. Later developments, however, showed they were equally premature. A French mandate was established over Lebanon and Syria, and a British one over Palestine—with its adjunct Transjordan—and Iraq.

The first World War brought about the freeing from Turkish rule of the Arab Crescent, extending from Sinai to the head of the Persian Gulf, and the main portions of the Arabian quadrilateral to its south. The second World War may result in the federation of at least some of these countries into a loose union in which each member would maintain its autonomous status. At the time of this writing cable dispatches report that the Egyptian government is issuing invitations to the neighboring Arab countries to a federation congress in Cairo. Such federation, if effected, would no doubt be conducive to stability and peace in that part of the world. A federation would also be easier than small separate units to relate to the new world order which we hope will emerge from the war. The Arab, who in the past has greatly
Medieval times, with their Dark Ages, held no blackout for the Arab lands; but modern times did. Throughout the four centuries of Ottoman domination, beginning in 1517, the whole Arab East was in a state of eclipse. Builders of one of the mightiest and most-enduring of Moslem states, the Ottoman Turks conquered not only the Arab lands but the whole territory from the Caucasus to the gates of Vienna, dominated the Mediterranean area from their capital, Constantinople, and for centuries were a major factor in the calculations of Western European statesmen. In the meantime the once-glorious Medina, Damascus, Baghdad, Cairo, former capitals of mighty empires and brilliant seats of culture, receded into the background. They became residences for provincial governors and armed garrisons sent from Constantinople, the city before whose walls had stood on four historic occasions threatening Arab armies from Damascus and Baghdad. The limelight now shone on the city on the Bosphorus.

Besides Arabs the empire of the sultan-caliphs embraced a heterogeneous mass of alien nationalists, religious groupings and linguistic units held together by the sword. The subjugated peoples shared in a common fate of excessive taxation and oppressive rule. No wonder if under such conditions no creative work in art, science or literature was produced by Arabic-speaking peoples.

By the time the Ottoman Turks were firmly established in their empire, the Arab world, once extending from Persia to Spain, had contracted into its present dimensions. The Persian nationality and language reasserted themselves. Spain was lost. Northern Africa, Egypt, the Arabian peninsula and the Fertile Crescent—one contiguous territory from the Atlantic to the Persian Gulf—retained their Arabic speech and Islamic character, as they do at the present time.

Of these lands Egypt was the first to feel stirrings of a new life, the modern life of nationalism and secularization. The earliest impulse came as a result of the Napoleonic invasion in the closing years of the eighteenth century. Vital contact was thereby established and maintained with the Western world. Missionaries—teachers, preachers and physicians, Protestant and Catholic, British, French and American—tourists, archeologists, traders and other representatives of European institutions and agencies flocked to the eastern shores of the Mediterranean in increasing numbers. Syrians, more particularly progressive Christian Lebanese, patronized European and American schools; many of them traveled or migrated into the West. Soon Lebanon and Syria outstripped Egypt in the race for modernization or Westernization. The process involved the adoption and adaptation of European and American ideas—economic, political, social and above all nationalistic.

The process culminated in the birth of the Arab national movement in the 'seventies of the last century. The movement had its beginnings in an intellectual revival of classical
sultan or not, the fact remains that the Turkish ruler in Constantinople gradually absorbed the caliphal privileges and ultimately the title itself. Although some of Salim's successors styled themselves caliphs and were so addressed, their use of the title was only complimentary and unrecognized outside their own territories. The first known diplomatic document which applies the term caliph to the Ottoman sultan and recognizes his religious authority over Moslems outside of Turkey is the Russo-Turkish treaty of 1774.

The sultan-caliph of Constantinople became the most powerful potentate in Islam, an heir not only to the caliphs of Baghdad but also to the emperors of Byzantium. With the destruction of Mamluk power and the establishment of the Turks on the Bosphorus the focus of Islamic power shifted westward. The center of world civilization had moved to the West. The discovery of America and of the Cape of Good Hope had opened a new era. The history of the Arab caliphate and the Moslem dynasties that arose in medieval times on the ruins of the Arab empire came to an end. The Ottoman domination of the Arab world begins.

Whether, as is alleged without sufficient warrant, the last puppet caliph made a transfer of his office to the Ottoman
tural valley and ravaged the land. Locusts, like epidemics, made their periodic visitsations. Famine became almost chronic in the land and was intensified in the years of plague and drought caused by low water in the Nile. It is estimated that in the course of the Mamluk period the population of Syria and Egypt was reduced by two-thirds.

Toward the end of the period certain international factors began to contribute to the poverty and misery of the land. In 1407 the Portuguese navigator Vasco da Gama found his way round the Cape of Good Hope. This was an event of vital importance in the history of the Syro-Egyptian kingdom. Not only did attacks from Portuguese and other European fleets become frequent on Moslem ships in the Red Sea and Indian waters but gradually most of the traffic in spices and other tropical products of India and Arabia was diverted from Syrian and Egyptian ports and one of the main sources of national income forever destroyed.

An even greater barbarian than the Mamluks produced struck at Syria at the beginning of the fifteenth century. Timur Lang, commonly corrupted into Tamerlane, was born in 1336 in Transoxiana. One of his ancestors was vizir to Jenghiz's son, but the family claimed descent from Jenghiz himself. A satirical biographer, however, claims that Timur was the son of a shepherd and lived at first by brigandage and received the epithet Lang—"lame"—as a result of a wound inflicted on him while stealing sheep. In 1380 Timur at the head of his Tartar hordes initiated a long series of campaigns which gained for him Afghanistan, Persia, Fars and Kurdistan. In 1393 he captured Baghdad and that and the following year overran Mesopotamia. In Takrit, the birthplace of Saladin, he erected a pyramid with the skulls of his victims. In 1395 he invaded the Volga River territory and occupied Moscow for over a year. Three years later he ravaged northern India and massacred 80,000 of the inhabitants of Delhi.

Like a cyclone Timur swept over northern Syria in 1401. For three days Aleppo was given over to plunder. The heads of over twenty thousand of its Moslem inhabitants were built into mounds ten cubits high by twenty in circumference, with all the faces on the outside. The city's priceless schools and mosques were destroyed, never to be rebuilt. Hamah, Hims and Balabakk fell in turn. The Egyptian army was routed and Damascus captured. Its citadel held out for a month. The city was sacked and committed to the flames, and the invader—a nominal Moslem with Shiite propensities—asserted an opinion from its religious leaders approving his conduct. Of the Umayyad Mosque nothing was left but the walls. From Damascus the wild conqueror rushed back to Baghdad to avenge the deaths of certain of his officers and dotted the city with a hundred and twenty towers built of the heads of the dead.

During the next two years Timur invaded Asia Minor, crushed the Ottoman army at Ankara on July 21, 1402, and took Sultan Bayazid I prisoner. He even captured the capital, Brusa, and Smyrna. Fortunately for the Mamluk kingdom, Timur died two years later while on the march for a still more ambitious campaign against China. His descendants exhausted themselves in internal struggles.

It was at the hands of the Ottomans, early in the sixteenth century, that the Arab empire was to receive its final blow. The Ottoman Turks had originated in Mongolia, admixed with Iranian tribes in Central Asia and pressed into Asia Minor, where they gradually displaced and absorbed their Saljuq cousins and in the first years of the fourteenth cen-
The Mamluk school of architecture, which received fresh Syro-Mesopotamian influences when in the thirteenth century Egypt became a haven of refuge for Moslem artists and artisans who fled from Mosul, Baghdad and Damascus before the Mongol invasions. With the ending of the Crusades, access to the stone-building territory to the north was gained once more, and brick was abandoned in minaret construction in favor of stone. The cruciform plan of school-mosque structure was developed to its perfection. Domes were constructed that defy rivalry for lightness, and beauty of outline and richness of decoration. Striped masonry and decoration, obtained by using stones of different colors in alternate courses, of Roman or Byzantine origin, now became a feature. The period was also noteworthy for the development of the stalactic pendente as well as for the first two other familiar features of Moslem decoration: geometrical arabesques and Kufic lettering. Throughout all the ages animal forms were less freely used in Egypt than in Spain and Persia. Happily the finest examples of Mamluk structures have survived and still form one of the main attractions for tourists and scholars alike.

By the end of the fourteenth century the story of the Mamluks became one of the darkest in Syro-Egyptian annals. Several of the sultans were treacherous and bloodthirsty, some were inefficient or even degenerate, most of them were uncultured. From 1412 to 1423 the sultan was a drunkard who had been bought from a Circassian dealer. He committed some of the worst excesses. Another was not familiar with Arabic. He had his two physicians beheaded because they could give him no relief from a fatal malady. The one who ruled in 1453 could neither read nor write. His name on the official documents he traced over the writing of a secretary. Nor was he above suspicion in the matter of pedeasity, with which Baybars, among other Mamluks, was charged; the ghilman institution of Abbasid notoriety was flourishing under the Mamluks. A successor was not only illiterate but insane. Another, who had been purchased for fifty dinars, had an alchemist blinded and deprived of his tongue for his failure to turn dross into gold.

The evil economic situation of the kingdom was aggravated by the selfish policy of the sultans. One of them, for example, forbade the importation of spices from India, including the much desired pepper, and before the price rose cornered the existing supply and sold it to his subjects at a great profit. He also monopolized the manufacture of sugar and went so far as to prohibit the planting of sugar cane for a period in order to realize excessive profits for himself. In his reign another of the periodic plagues visited Egypt and neighboring countries, and sugar was in special demand as a remedy against the disease. Though not quite as devastating as the "black death," this epidemic is said to have carried away in the capital alone 300,000 victims within three months. Considering the visitation a punishment for the sins of his people, the sultan prohibited females from going outdoors and sought to make atonement by fresh exactions from Christians and Jews.

Exactions were not limited to non-Moslems. In the absence of a regulated system of taxation, the only way these sultans could raise enough money for their campaigns, extravagant courts and monumental buildings was by extortion from their subjects and from government officials who had enriched themselves at the expense of the public. Marauding Bedouins in the Delta and the desert to the east repeatedly fell on the settled fallahin of the narrow agricultural
Sicily and brother of Louis IX, as well as with James of Aragon and Alfonso of Seville.

A most spectacular event of Baybars' reign was his inauguration of a new series of Abbasid caliphs who carried the name but none of the authority of the office. The sultan's object was to confer legitimacy upon his crown, give his court an air of primacy in Moslem eyes and check the Shiite intrigues, which, ever since Fatimid days, had been especially rife in Egypt. To this end he invited from Damascus in June 1261, an uncle of the last Abbasid caliph who had escaped the Baghdad massacre, and installed him with great pomp and ceremony. The would-be pensioner-caliph was first escorted from Syria in state, with even Jews and Christians carrying aloft the Torah and the Gospel, and the soundness of his genealogy was passed upon by a council of jurists. The sultan in turn received from his puppet caliph a diploma of investiture giving him authority over Egypt, Syria, Hijaz, Yaman and the land of the Euphrates. Three months later Baybars rashly set out from Cairo to reestablish his caliph in Baghdad, but after reaching Damascus abandoned him to his fate. The hapless puppet was attacked in the desert by the Mongol governor of Baghdad and never heard from again, but one such caliph after another, for two and a half centuries, held the pseudo-caliphate, whose incumbents were satisfied with having their names inscribed on the coinage and mentioned in the Friday prayers in Egypt and Syria. When in 1517 the Ottoman Sultan Salim wrested Egypt from the Mamluks he carried away with him to Constantinople the Caliph al-Mutawakkil, the last of the line.

Egypt began its history under proud and triumphant rulers who had cleared Syria of the last vestiges of Frankish dominion and had successfully stood between the Mongols and world power. By the end of the period, however, with its military oligarchy, factions among the dominant caste, debased coinage, high taxation, insecurity of life and property, occasional plague and famine and frequent revolts, both Egypt and its dependency Syria were all but ruined. Especially in the valley of the Nile, superstition and magic were prevalent, coupled with the triumph of reactionary orthodoxy. Under these conditions no intellectual activity of high order could be expected. In fact the whole Arab world had by the beginning of the thirteenth century lost the intellectual hegemony it had maintained since the eighth. Mental fatigue induced by generations of effort and moral latitude consequent upon the accumulation of wealth and power were evident everywhere.

In science there were only two branches wherein the Arabs after the middle of the thirteenth century maintained their leadership: astronomy-mathematics, including trigonometry, and medicine, particularly ophthalmology. In medicine the name that stands out is that of Ibn-al-Nafis who studied in Damascus, where he died in 1289 after serving as dean of a hospital in Cairo. Ibn-al-Nafis contributed a clear conception of the circulation of the blood three centuries before the Portuguese Servetus, who is credited with this discovery. The period was especially fertile in works half gynecological, half erotic, of the type we now designate "sex books." Arabic literature, in all ages primarily a male literature, abounds in anecdotes, jokes and remarks which to us today sound obscene.

The most pleasant surprise of the Mamluk period, dominated by a regime of blood and iron, is an extraordinary architectural and artistic productivity on a scale and of a quality without parallel in Egyptian history since Ptolemaic.
westward over the Berbers and southward over Nubia, which was now permanently controlled by an Egyptian sultan. Baybars was more than a military leader. Not only did he organize the army, rebuild the navy and strengthen the fortresses of Syria, but he dug canals, improved harbors and connected Cairo and Damascus by a swift postal service requiring only four days. Relays of horses stood in readiness at each post station. The sultan could play polo in both capitals almost within the same week. Besides the ordinary mail the Mamluks perfected the pigeon post, whose carriers even under the Fatimids had their pedigrees kept in special registers. Baybars fostered public works, beautified mosques and established religious and charitable endowments. Of his architectural monuments both the great mosque and the school bearing his name have survived. The mosque was turned into a fort by Napoleon and later into a rationing depot by the British army of occupation. He was the first sultan in Egypt to appoint four judges, representing the four orthodox rites, and organize the Egyptian pilgrimage to Mecca on a systematic and permanent basis. His religious orthodoxy and zeal, together with the glory he brought to Islam in the holy war, combined to make his name a rival to that of Harun. In legendary history it looms even higher than that of Saladin. His romance and that of pre-Islamic Antar remain to the present day more popular in the Arab Orient than the Arabian Nights.

A feature of Baybars’ reign was the number of alliances he made with Mongol and European powers. Soon after he became sultan he allied himself with the chief khan of the Golden Horde, or Mongols, in the valley of the Volga. He signed commercial treaties with Charles of Anjou, king of
The last medieval dynasty of the Arab world, the Mamluk, was the most extraordinary. In other than Moslem annals the rise and prosperity of such a dynasty is hardly conceivable. The Mamluks were a dynasty of slaves—the word Mamluk means “possessed”—slaves of varied races and nationalities forming a military oligarchy in an alien land. They are noteworthy not only because they were, in a sense, the logical climax of the corruption in Arab social life which had been in process for centuries but also because of their real achievements. These slave sultans deserve a page in the closing history of the Arab empire.

They cleared their Syrian-Egyptian domain of the remnant of the Crusaders. They checked forever the advance of the redoubtable Mongol hordes of Hulagu and of Timur, who might otherwise have changed the course of history and culture in Western Asia and Egypt. Because of this check Egypt was spared the devastation that befell Syria and Iraq and enjoyed a continuity in culture and political institutions which no other Moslem land outside Arabia enjoyed. For about two and three-quarter centuries, 1250-1517, the Mamluks dominated one of the most turbulent areas of the world, keeping themselves all the while racially distinct. Though on the whole uncultured and bloodthirsty, their keen appreciation of art and architecture would have been a credit to any civilized dynasty and makes Cairo even now one of the beauty spots of the Moslem world. And finally, when they were overthrown in 1517 by the Ottoman Salim, the last of the petty dynasties that had developed on the ruins of the Arab caliphate expired, clearing the way for the establishment of a new and non-Arab caliphate, that of the Ottoman Turks.

The most distinguished of Mamluk sultans and the real founder of Mamluk power was Baybars. The petty dynasty which ruled Egypt had followed the precedent of the earlier caliphs of Baghdad in taking foreign slaves into their service as a bodyguard, with the same eventual result. The bondmen, more capable and vigorous than their masters, became the army commanders and then the sultans. Baybars, originally a Turkish slave, was made leader of a section of the sultan’s bodyguard, and from that position worked his way to the highest place in Egypt. He did so, of course, by bloodshed and violence, but in terms of the decadent Arab world he took the “career open to talent.” In this Mamluk dynasty there was no principle of succession and no pretense of one; the strongest survived—but for almost three centuries, the strongest were slaves or the descendants of slaves. Baybars himself was tall, dusky in complexion, commanding in voice, brave and energetic—possessed of genuine qualities of leadership.

He won his first laurels against the Mongols in Palestine, but his title to fame rests mainly on his numerous campaigns against the Crusaders. It was these campaigns, as we have noted, which broke the backbone of Frankish opposition. In the meantime his generals had extended his dominion
During their stay in the Orient, the Franks acquired new tastes, especially in perfumes, spices, sweetmeats and other tropical products of Arabia and India with which the markets of Syria were well stocked. These tastes later supported the commerce of Italian and Mediterranean cities. Incense and other fragrant gums of Arabia, the damask rose and sweet scents in which Damascus specialized, and numerous fragrant volatile oils and attars of Persia became favorites. Alum and aloes figured among the new drugs with which they became acquainted. Cloves and other aromatic spices together with pepper and similar condiments came into use in the Occident in the twelfth century, and from that time on no banquet was complete without spiced dishes. Ginger (an Arabic word) was added to the Crusaders' menu in Egypt. More important than all other is sugar, the Arabic sukcar. Europeans had hitherto used honey for sweetening their foods. On the maritime plain of Syria, where children can still be seen sucking sugar canes, the Franks became acquainted with this plant which has since played such an important role in our domestic economy and medical prescriptions. Sugar was the first luxury introduced into the West and nothing else so delighted the Western palate. With it went soft drinks, waters tinctured by distillation with roses, violets or other flowers, and all varieties of candy and sweetmeats. The great American ice cream soda might be said to bear a trace of Crusading heritage, the word "soda" being of Arabic etymology.

The creation of a new European market for Oriental agricultural products and industrial commodities, together with the necessity of transporting pilgrims and Crusaders, stimulated maritime activity and international trade to an extent unknown since Roman days. Marseilles began to

rival the Italian city republics as a shipping center and share in the increasing wealth. The financial needs of the new situation necessitated a larger supply and a more rapid circulation of money. A system of credit notes was thereupon devised. Firms of bankers arose in Genoa and Pisa with branch offices in the Levant. The Templars began to use letters of credit, receive money on deposit and lend at interest.

An important invention connected with this maritime activity of the Crusades is the compass. The Chinese were probably the first to discover the directive property of the magnetic needle, but the Moslems, who very early carried on lively trade between the Persian Gulf and Far Eastern waters, were the first to make practical use of that discovery by applying the needle to navigation. This discovery they now passed on to the West.

Throughout this period, the Arab empire was contracting and the Moslem mind hardening; but the European man was opening his eyes to a dramatically expanded world. Before the expiration of that empire, however, a last attempt at its revival was made by the Syro-Egyptian Mamluk dynasty.
onists, were largely foreign legions quartered in castles and barracks and in close contact with the native tillers of the soil and artisans rather than with the intelligentsia. Then there were the nationalistic and religious prejudices and animosities which thwarted the play of interactive forces. In science and art the Franks had very little to teach the natives. The comparative standing of medical lore in the two camps may be illustrated by the anecdotes cleverly told by a contemporary Arab historian, who also pokes fun at the Franks' judicial procedure with its trial by duel and by water.

Since in the twelfth century we find a number of hospices and hospitals, chiefly lazaret houses for lepersy, springing up all over Europe, we may assume that the idea of systematic hospitalization received a stimulus from the Moslem Orient. This Orient was also responsible for the reintroduction into Europe of public baths, an institution which the Romans patronized but the Christians discouraged.

In literature the influence was more pervasive. The legends of the Holy Grail have elements of undoubted Syrian origin. The Crusaders must have heard stories from the Bidpai fables and the Arabian Nights and carried them back with them. Chaucer's Squire's Tale is an Arabian Nights story. From oral sources Boccaccio derived the Oriental tales incorporated in his Decameron. To the Crusaders we may also ascribe European missionary interest in Arabic and other Islamic languages.

In the realm of warfare the influences, as is to be expected, are more noticeable. The use of the crossbow, the wearing of heavy mail by knight and horse and the use of cotton pads under the armor are of Crusading origin. In Syria the Franks adopted the tabor (corrupted from an Arabic word) and the drum for their military bands, which hitherto had been served only by trumpets and horns. They learned from the natives how to train carrier pigeons to convey military information, and borrowed from them the practice of celebrating victory by illuminations and the knightly sport of the tournament. In fact a large part of the institution of chivalry developed on the plains of Syria. The growing use of armorial bearings and heraldic devices was due to contact with Moslem knights.

The Crusades also fostered the improvement of siege tactics, including the art of sapping and mining, the employment of mangonels and battering rams and the application of various combustibles and explosives. Gunpowder was evidently invented in Syria or Latin Europe, more likely the latter, toward the end of this period; the Chinese claim is unsubstantiated. The application of its explosive force to the propulsion of missiles, i.e. the invention of firearms, which was by far the more important step, was not accomplished before the second quarter of the fourteenth century. The first European recipe for gunpowder we find appended to a work written about 1300 by a certain Mars the Greek; Bacon's recipe is apocryphal.

In the realm of agriculture, industry and commerce the Crusades produced much greater results than in the realm of the intellect. They explain the popularization in the regions of the Western Mediterranean of such new plants and crops as sesame and carob, millet and rice, lemons and melons, apricots and shallots. "Carob" is Arabic kharrub; lemon is Arabic faymun, of Indic or Malay origin; and both "shallot" and "scallion," meaning originally the onion of Ascalon, preserve the name of the Palestinian town. For many years apricots were called the plums of Damascus.
utilized stones from the smaller pyramids. Among his people
his name, with Harun's and Baybars', the next champion
of Islam against the Crusaders, heads the list of popular
favorites to the present day. In Europe he touched the fancy
of English minstrels as well as modern novelists and is still
considered a paragon of chivalry.

The sporadic fighting which went on during almost a
century following, with inconclusive results save that the
Latin's more or less maintained their position, was note-
worthy only for the events of the "Sixth Crusade," that of
Louis IX of France, and his cavaliers. This king, the St.
Louis of history, in 1249 captured the city of Dimyat in
Egypt; but as his army marched on Cairo, in a marshy
region intersected by canals, while the Nile was at its
height, pestilence spread in its ranks, its line of communica-
tion was cut off and it was entirely destroyed. King Louis,
with most of his nobles, was taken prisoner. After a month
of captivity they were released on the payment of a ransom
and the restoration of the city of Dimyat. In 1270 Louis led
another futile crusade, this time to Tunis, where he died.
Of all the Crusading leaders his character was by far the
noblest.

It was Baybars, of the strange slave dynasty of Egypt, the
Mamluks, who inaugurated the series of sultans who dealt
the final blows to the Crusaders' cause. In 1263 he occupied
Karak and demolished the venerated church of Nazareth.
Caesarea, Jaffa, Antioch fell to his irresistible and merciless
assaults. Antioch's garrison, to the number of 16,000, was
slaughtered, and some 100,000 men and women, boys and
girls taken and sold as slaves. When the plunder was divided,
money was measured out in cups; an infant fetched twelve
dirhams and a young girl five. Antioch never recovered from
the pillage.

Under Baybars' successors Acre was besieged, ninety-two
catapults levelled against its ramparts, and its walls stormed.
Its Templar defenders were massacred. Tyre, Sidon, Beirut
and Antartus were occupied. The Crusaders were driven
into the sea; one of the most dramatic chapters in the history
of Syria was closed.

Because of the richness of the Crusades in picturesque
and romantic incidents, their historical importance has been
somewhat exaggerated. For the Occident they meant much
more than for the Orient. Their civilizing influence was
artistic, industrial and commercial rather than scientific and
literary. In Syria they left in their wake havoc and ruin and
throughout the Near East they bequeathed a legacy of ill
will between Moslems and Christians that has not yet been
forgotten.

In the epoch of the Crusades Moslem culture was already
decadent in the East. In philosophy, medicine, music and
other disciplines its great lights had almost all vanished. This
partly explains why Syria, which was throughout the twelfth
and thirteenth centuries a particular focus of relations be-
tween Islam and Western Christianity, proved to be a ve-

cicle of Arabic influence. very much less important than
either Spain, Sicily, North Africa or even the Byzantine
empire. Although in Syria Islam acted upon European
Christianity by direct impact upon the Crusaders, by the
repercussion of that impact upon the West and by a process
of infiltration along the routes of commerce, yet the spirit-
ual and intellectual impress it left is barely noticeable. On
the other hand, we should recall that the Franks in Syria,
besides possessing a lower level of culture than their antag

conspicuous contrast with Saladin's treatment of his prisoners at the capture of Jerusalem. He too had then stipulated a ransom and several thousand of the poor could not redeem themselves. At the request of his brother, however, Saladin had set free a thousand of these poor captives; at the request of the patriarch another group was released. Then, considering that his brother and the patriarch had made their alms and that his own turn had come, Saladin freed without ransom many of the remaining captives, including numerous women and children.

Acre now takes the place of Jerusalem in leadership and henceforth negotiations for peace between the two combatant parties go on almost without interruption. Richard, who was full of romantic ideas, proposed that his sister should marry Saladin's brother, and that the two should receive Jerusalem as a wedding present, thus ending the strife between Christians and Moslems. On Palm Sunday, May 29, 1192, he knighted with full ceremony this brother's son. Peace was finally concluded on November 2, 1192, on the general principle that the coast belonged to the Latins, the interior to the Moslems and that pilgrims to the holy city should not be molested. Saladin had only a few months to live and enjoy the fruits of peace. On February 19 of the following year he was taken ill with fever in Damascus and died twelve days later at the age of fifty-five. His tomb near the Umayyad Mosque is still one of the attractions of the Syrian capital. He was more than a mere warrior and champion of Sunnite Islam. He patronized scholars, encouraged theological studies, built dikes, dug canals and founded schools and mosques. Among his surviving architectural monuments is the Citadel of Cairo, which he began, together with the walls of the city, in 1183 and for which he
had sworn to slay with his own hand the breaker of truce, and now the time came for the fulfillment of his oath. Taking advantage of a recognized tradition connected with Arab hospitality Reginald secured a drink of water from his captor's tent. But the drink was not offered by Saladin and therefore established no guest and host relationship between captive and captor. Reginald paid for his treachery with his life. All the Templars and Hospitalers were also publicly executed.

The victory of Hattin sealed the fate of the Frankish cause. After a week's siege Jerusalem, which had lost its garrison at Hattin, capitulated on October 2, 1187. In the Aqsa Mosque the muezzin's call replaced the Christian gong; and the golden cross which surmounted the Dome of the Rock was torn down by Saladin's men.

The capture of the capital of the Latin kingdom gave Saladin most of the towns of Frankish Syria-Palestine. In a series of brilliantly executed campaigns most of the remaining strongholds were seized. The Franks came very near being swept out of the land. Only Antioch, Tripoli and Tyre, besides certain smaller towns and castles, remained in their possession.

The fall of the holy city aroused Europe. Hostilities among its rulers were buried. Frederick Barbarossa, emperor of Germany, Richard Coeur de Lion, King of England, and Philip Augustus, king of France, took the cross. These three were the most powerful sovereigns of Western Europe, and with them the "Third Crusade," 1189-1192 began. In point of numbers it was one of the largest. For legend and romance, both Oriental and Occidental, this Crusade, with Saladin and Coeur de Lion as its chief figures, has provided the favorite theme.

Frederick, who was the first to start, took the land route and was drowned while crossing a Cilician river. Most of his followers returned home. En route Richard stopped to capture Cyprus, destined to become the last refuge of the Crusaders driven from the mainland.

In the meantime the Latins in the Holy Land had decided that Acre provided the key to the restoration of their lost domain. Against it they marched virtually all their forces, augmented by the remnant of Frederick's army and the contingents of the king of France. King Guy, who had been released by Saladin on pledging his honor never again to bear arms against him, led the attack. Saladin arrived the next day to rescue the city and pitched his camp facing the enemy. The struggle was waged by land and sea. The arrival of Richard was hailed with great rejoicing and bonfires. During the progress of the siege many picturesque incidents took place and were recorded by the contemporary Arabic and Latin chroniclers. Saladin and Richard even exchanged presents, but never met. Richard offered a handsome reward for every stone dislodged from the walls of the city, and the combatants, as well as the women, performed deeds of great valor. The siege, considered one of the major military operations of medieval times, dragged on for two years—August 27, 1189 to July 12, 1191. The Franks had the advantage of a fleet and up-to-date siege artillery; the Moslems had the advantage of single command. Finally the garrison surrendered.

Two of the conditions of surrender were the release of the garrison on the payment of 200,000 gold pieces and the restoration of the holy Cross. When at the end of a month the money was not paid Richard ordered the twenty-seven hundred captives to be slaughtered—an act that stands in
Latin states, in Syria and Egypt, and others were to be established. But they were not long to endure, and their history of squabbles and petty rivalries forms a chapter of European rather than of Arab history. But the peaceful and friendly relations developed between the men from the West and the native population deserve attention.

The Christians came to the Holy Land with the notion that they were far superior to its people, whom they considered idolaters, worshiping Muhammad as a God. At first contact they were disillusioned. As for the impression they left on the Moslems, an Arab historian gave expression to it when he saw in them “animals possessing the virtues of courage and fighting, but nothing else.” The forced association between the two peoples in times of peace—which, it should be noted, were of much longer duration than times of war—wrought a radical change in the feelings of both toward each other. Amicable and neighborly relations were established. The Franks employed trusted native workmen and farmers. The feudal system they introduced was gradually adapted to the local tenure of the land. They had carried with them horses, hawks and dogs, and soon agreements were entered into so that hunting parties might be free from danger of attack. Safe-conducts for travelers and traders were often exchanged and usually honored by both sides. The Franks discarded their European dress in favor of the more comfortable and more suitable native clothing. They acquired new tastes in food, especially those varieties involving the generous use of sugar and spices. They preferred Oriental houses, with their spacious open courts and running water. Some intermarried with natives and the half-caste progeny of native mothers were designated as *poulains*—“kids,” or “young ones.” They even in certain instances venerated shrines held equally sacred by Moslems and Jews. In their intermittent quarrels among themselves and their factional feuds, the Franks often welcomed assistance from the “infidels,” and the Moslems often sought alliances with Franks against fellow Moslems.

The reaction to the Christian conquest of Syria and much of Egypt, which began to make itself felt about 1127, brought to the center of the stage the romantic figure of Salah-ed-Din al-Malik al-Nasir al-Sultan Salah-ed-Din Yusuf, the victorious king, the Sultan, the Ruler of Islam, Joseph—also known as his correct name was, a Syrian of Kurdish parentage, vizir of Egypt in 1163, who had dedicated himself to the banishment of Shi'ite doctrines in Egypt and to the pressing of the holy war against the Franks.

On July 4, 1187, he captured Tiberias after a six days' siege. The battle of the adjacent Hattin followed. It began on Friday, the day of prayer and a favorite one with Salah-ed-Din for fighting. This was a sad day for the Franks. Numbering about twenty thousand and all but dying of thirst and heat, their army fell almost in its entirety into the enemy's hands. The list of distinguished captives was headed by Guy de Lusignan, king of Jerusalem. The chivalrous sultan gave the crestfallen monarch a friendly reception; but his companion Reginald of Chatillon, merited a different treatment. Reginald was perhaps the most adventurous and least scrupulous of all the Latin leaders and the most facile in the use of Arabic. Entrusted with the command of the city of Karak, Latinized into Crae, he more than once fell upon peaceful caravans and plundered them as they passed beneath the walls of his castle—and that in violation of treaty relations. He even fitted out a fleet and harassed the coasts of the sacred territory of Hijaz, preying upon its pilgrims. Saladin
conquest falls in its entirety before the so-called Second Crusade, 1147-1149, and the third period coincides roughly with the thirteenth century. One of the Crusades of this last period was directed against Constantinople, 1202-1204, two against Egypt, 1218-1221, accomplishing nothing, and one even to Tunis in 1270.

The route of the first Crusaders from their rendezvous at Constantinople lay across Asia Minor. This victorious march restored to Alexius, who had exacted from all the Crusading leaders an oath of feudal allegiance, the western half of the peninsula and helped to delay the Turkish invasion of Europe for three centuries and a half.

Tarsus, Antioch, and Aleppo fell to the invaders, the latter reduced in a surge of religious enthusiasm resulting from the discovery of the "holy lance," which had pierced the Saviour's side as He hung upon the cross and had lain buried in a church in Antioch. On June 7, 1209, some forty thousand Crusaders, of whom about twenty thousand were effective troops, stood before the gates of Jerusalem. The Egyptian garrison may be estimated at about one thousand. Hoping the walls would fall as those of Jericho had done, the Crusaders first marched barefoot around the city, blowing their horns. A month's siege proved more effective. On July 15 the besiegers stormed the city and perpetrated an indiscriminate massacre involving all ages and both sexes. "Heaps of heads and hands and feet were to be seen throughout the streets and squares of the city." Many of the Crusaders and pilgrims, considering their vows now fulfilled, sailed back home.

Under the leadership of Raymond of Toulouse, the most powerful count of France, Bohemond, Baldwin, Godfrey and Tancred, the Crusading army had set up three small
The Crusades

The Crusades represent the medieval chapter in the long story of interaction between East and West. The Trojan and Persian wars of antiquity were the prelude and the imperialistic expansion of modern Western Europe was the latest chapter.

More specifically, the Crusades represent the reaction of Christian Europe against Moslem Asia, which had been on the offensive since 632 not only in Syria and Asia Minor but in Spain and Sicily also. Among other antecedents were the migratory and military tendencies of the Teutonic tribes, who had changed the map of Europe since their entrance into the light of history, the destruction by a Fatimid caliph in 1009 of the Church of the Holy Sepulchre—the object of pilgrimage for thousands of Europeans and whose keys had been sent in 800 to Charlemagne by way of a blessing from the patriarch of Jerusalem—and the hardships to which pilgrims through Moslem Asia Minor were subjected. The immediate cause of the Crusades, however, was the appeal made in 1094 to Pope Urban II by the Byzantine Emperor Alexius Comnenus, whose Asiatic possessions had been overrun by the Seljuqks as far as the shores of Marmora. These Moslems threatened Constantinople itself. The Pope possibly viewed the appeal as affording an opportunity for

reuniting the Greek Church to Rome, the final schism between the two having been effected as late as 1054.

Probably the most effective speech in all history was made when, on November 26, 1095, Pope Urban spoke at Clermont in southeastern France, urging the faithful to “enter upon the road to the Holy Sepulchre, wrest it from the wicked race and subject it” to themselves. The rallying cry “God wills it!” ran through the land and seized high and low with its psychical contagion. By the spring of the following year a hundred and fifty thousand men, mostly Franks and Normans, had answered the call and met at Constantinople. The first of the Crusades, so called from the cross borne as a badge, had started.

Not all, of course, who took the cross were actuated by spiritual motives. Several of the leaders, including Bohemond, were intent upon acquiring principalities for themselves. The merchants of Pisa, Venice and Genoa had commercial interests. The romantic, the restless and the adventurous, in addition to the devout, found a new rallying point and many criminals sought penance thereby. To the great mass of the inhabitants of France, Lorraine, Italy and Sicily, with their depressed economic and social conditions, taking the cross was a relief rather than a sacrifice.

The customary classification into a definite number of Crusades, seven to nine, is by no means satisfactory. The stream was more or less continuous and the line of demarcation between Crusades not sharply drawn. A more logical division would be into, first, a period of conquest extending to 1144; second, a period of Moslem reaction culminating in the brilliant victories of Saladin; and third, a period of civil and petty wars ending in 1291 when the Crusaders lost their last foothold on the Syrian mainland. The period of
thirteenth century shaken every kingdom from China to the Adriatic. Russia was in part overrun and central Europe penetrated as far as eastern Prussia. It was only the death of Jenghiz’s son and successor in 1241 that saved Western Europe from these Mongolian hordes. There was no salvation for Baghdad.

In 1253 Hulagu, a grandson of Jenghiz Khan, left Mongolia at the head of a huge army intent upon the destruction of the caliphate. The second wave of Mongol hordes was on. It swept before it all those petty princedoms which were striving to grow on the ruins of the empire. In January 1258 the mangonels of Hulagu were in effective operation against the walls of the capital. Soon a breach was effected in one of the towers. The vizir, accompanied by the Nestorian primate—Hulagu had a Christian wife—appeared to ask for terms. But Hulagu refused to receive them. Equally ineffective were warnings citing the fate of others who had dared to violate “the city of peace” or undo the Abbasid caliphate. Hulagu was told that “if the caliph is killed the whole universe is disorganized, the sun hides its face, rain ceases and plants grow no more.” But he knew better, thanks to the advice of his astrologers. By the tenth of February his hordes had swarmed into the city and the unfortunate caliph with his three hundred officials rushed to offer an unconditional surrender. Ten days later they were all put to death. The city itself was given over to plunder and flames; the majority of its population, including the family of the caliph, were wiped out of existence. Pestilential odors emitted by corpses strewn unburied in the streets compelled Hulagu to withdraw from the town for a few days. But as he intended to retain Baghdad for his residence the devastation was not as thorough as in other towns. The Nestorian patriarch received special favors. Certain schools and mosques were spared or rebuilt.

For the first time in its history the Moslem world was left without a caliph whose name could be cited in the Friday prayers.

In 1260 Hulagu was threatening northern Syria. Here he captured Hamah and Harim in addition to Aleppo, where he put to the sword some fifty thousand people. After dispatching a general to the siege of Damascus he felt himself constrained by the death of his brother, the Great Khan, to return to Persia. The army left behind, after subjugating Syria, was destroyed in 1260 near Nazareth by Baybars, the distinguished general of the last medieval dynasty of the Arab world, the Mamluks.

Hulagu, the first to assume the title of the Khan, died in 1265. Less than half a century after his death the faith of Muhammad scored another of its dazzling victories. Thus the second great wave of the Mongols, the horsemen who had conquered the Mongols where their arms had failed.

Meanwhile, on a front farther west, Islam had been undergoing another assault, one which wrote one of the memorable pages in the history of our own civilization and which saw the rise of one of Islam’s greatest champions. This was the period of the Crusades, and of Salah-al-Din—Saladin.
ate was overthrown finally by the renowned Saljuq period of the Crusades.

Politically the Fatimid period marks a new epoch in the history of Egypt, which for the first time since the days of the Pharaohs had a completely sovereign power full of vitality and founded on a religious basis. A Persian missionary traveler who visited the country in 1046–1049, has left us a description in glowing colors. The caliphal palace housed 30,000 persons, of whom 12,000 were servants, and 1,000 horse and foot guards. The young caliph, whom he saw at a festival riding on a mule, was pleasant looking, clean shaven and dressed simply in a white caftan and turban. An attendant carried over the caliph’s head a parasol enriched with precious stones. The seven galleys drawn up on the bank of the Nile measured 150 cubits overall by 60 in beam. The caliph owned in the capital 50,000 houses, mostly of brick, rising to a height of five or six stories, and an equal number of shops, which were let at two to ten dinars a month. The main streets were roofed and lighted by lamps. The shopkeepers sold at fixed prices, and if one cheated he was paraded on a camel through the streets ringing a bell and confessing his fault. Even the shops of jewelers and money-changers were left unlocked. The whole country enjoyed a degree of seeming tranquillity and prosperity that made the missionary enthusiastically declare: “I could neither limit nor estimate its wealth and nowhere have I seen such prosperity as I saw there.”

While the Fatimids were ruling in Egypt and North Africa, disintegration was proceeding rapidly in the heart of the old empire at Baghdad. The Saljuq Turks enjoyed a period of ascendency and put one of their number, Tughril, as ruler in the caliph’s capital in the year 1037. As fresh

181

Turks and Persians swelled their armies the Saljuqs extended their conquests in all directions until once more Western Asia was united into one Moslem kingdom and the fading glory of Moslem arms revived. A new race from Central Asia was pouring its blood into the struggle of Islam for world supremacy. The story of these barbarian infidels, setting their feet on the necks of the followers of the Prophet and at the same time accepting the religion of the conquered and becoming its ardent champions, was not unique in the checkered annals of that religion. Their cousins, the Mongols of the thirteenth century, as well as their other kinsmen the Ottoman Turks of the early fourteenth century, repeated the same process. In the darkest hour of political Islam religious Islam proved able to achieve some of its most brilliant victories.

The hour was dark indeed for Islam now. In 1216 Jenghiz Khan, with an appalling swarm of some sixty thousand Mongolian barbarians, riding fleet horses and armed with strange bows, appeared to spread havoc and destruction. Before them the cultural centers of eastern Islam were practically wiped out of existence, leaving bare deserts or shapeless ruins where formerly had stood stately palaces and libraries. A crimson streak marked their trail. Out of a population of 100,000, Herat was left with 40,000. The mosques of Bukhara, famed for piety and learning, served as stables for Mongolian horses. Many of the inhabitants of Samarqand and Balkh were either butchered or carried into captivity. Khwarizm was utterly devastated. Baghdad’s turn was soon to come. At the capture of Bukhara, Jenghiz is reported by a late tradition to have described himself in a speech as “the scourge of God sent to men as a punishment for their sins.” The people he led had by the first half of the
evidenced by the mosaics and inscriptions of the Palatine Chapel. The renowned weaving house established by the Moslem rulers in the royal palace at Palermo supplied European royalty with state robes which bore Arabic inscriptions. So great was the demand for Oriental fabrics that there was a time when no European could have felt really well-dressed unless he possessed at least one such garment.

During the fifteenth century, when opulent Venice was so actively adopting and scattering Moslem fashions in art, books bound in Italian workshops began to assume an Oriental appearance. The peculiarities of Arabic binding, including the flap that folds over to protect the front edges of the volume, appear on Christian books. At the same time new methods of tooling and decorating leather covers were also being learned from Oriental artisans in various Italian towns. Venice, moreover, was the home of another Arab craft, the inlaying of brass with gold, silver, or red copper. Sicily, as a transmitter of Moslem culture, might claim for itself a place next in importance to that of Spain and higher than that of Syria in the period of the Crusades.

While the last vestiges of Moslem power were being erased in Europe the caliphate in Baghdad was expiring amid a welter of bloodshed and intrigue. A taste of what was to come and an instance of the way in which it came had been supplied as early as the ninth century by the rise of the Tulunid dynasty, the earliest manifestation of a political crystallization in the unruly and heretofore inarticulate Turkish element in the heart of the caliphate. Other and more important Turkish dynasties were soon to follow. The case of Ahmad ibn-Tulun, who seized power in 868, was typical of the founders of the many states on the ruins of the caliphate. These states broke off entirely from the central government or remained only nominally dependent upon the caliph in Baghdad. Ahmad served as an example of what could be done in the matter of achieving military and political power at the expense of a bulky and unwieldy caliphate through the strong-handed and confident ambition of a subject soldier and his slave satellites. But the Tulunid, and most of the other dynasties, had no national basis in the lands over which they ruled and therefore were short-lived. Their weakness consisted in the absence of a strong coherent body of supporters of their own race. The rulers were themselves intruders who were obliged to recruit their bodyguards, which were their armies, from various alien sources. Such a rule can be maintained only by men of outstanding personal influence and no sooner does the mighty arm of the founder relax than disintegration sets in. The state founded by ibn-Tulun reverted to the Abbasids under his son and fourth successor, in 905.

One separate dynasty lasted for more than two centuries and wrote a page of history which warrants attention—the Fatimid caliphate, the only major Shiite one in Islam, which established itself in Tunisia in 909 as a deliberate challenge to the religious headship of the Islamic world represented by the Abbasids of Baghdad. It presently controlled all of North Africa and Egypt and under it the city of Cairo reached a new height of splendor. But for all its wealth at the moment, the Fatimid dynasty was not to endure much longer. The familiar story of intrigue and corruption—plus the precariousness of the existence of the common people, who depended on the overflow of the Nile for sustenance and who were harried by famines, plagues and the not less deadly tax gatherers—undermined its strength. The Fatimid caliph-
Empire after 1220, became king of Jerusalem by his marriage in 1225 with the heiress, Isabelle of Brienne. The Emperor Frederick therefore was the highest civil authority in Christendom. Three years after his marriage he undertook a Crusade which indoctrinated him with more Moslem ideas.

In his personal habits and official life Frederick, who kept a harem, was semi-Oriental. In his court flourished philosophers from Syria and Baghdad, with long beards and flowing robes, dancing girls from the Orient and Jews from the East as well as from the West. He maintained his interest in the world of Islam by political and commercial relations, especially with the sultan of Egypt. From Egypt he brought experts to test the incubation of ostrich eggs by the heat of the sun. From Syria he brought skilled falconers, watched them train the birds and tried to ascertain by seeing the hawks' eyes whether they could find food by smell. He had his interpreter-astrologer Theodore, a Jacobite Christian from Antioch, translate an Arabic treatise on falconry. This translation, together with another from Persian, became the basis of Frederick's work on falconry, the first modern natural history. As court astrologer Theodore was preceded by Michael Scot, who from 1220 to 1236 represented in Sicily and Italy the learning of Moslem Spain. Scot made for the emperor from Arabic a Latin summary of Aristotle's biological and zoological works, with Avicenna's commentary, which he dedicated to his patron. This almost modern spirit of investigation, experimentation and research which characterized the court of Frederick marks the beginning of the Italian Renaissance.

But Frederick's greatest single contribution was the founding of the University of Naples in 1224, the first in

Europe to be established by a definite charter. In it he deposited a large collection of Arabic manuscripts. The works of Aristotle and Avreroes which he caused to be translated were used in its curriculum; copies of the translations were sent to the Universities of Paris and Bologna. The University of Naples counted among its pupils Thomas Aquinas. In the fourteenth and following centuries Arabic studies were cultivated in several European universities, including Oxford and Paris, but with an entirely different motive: that of preparing Christian missionaries for Moslem lands.

The meeting point of two cultural areas, Sicily was peculiarly adapted to act as a medium for transmitting ancient and medieval lore. Its population comprised a Greek element which used Greek, a Moslem element which spoke Arabic, and a body of scholars who knew Latin. All three languages were in current use in the official registers and royal charters as well as among the populace of the many-tongued Palermo.

Since the Norman kings and their successors on the Sicilian throne held not only the island but also Southern Italy, they provided a bridge for the transmission of various elements of Moslem culture into the peninsula and mid-Europe. By the middle of the tenth century traces of Arab learning became clearly noticeable north of the Alps. Dante's ideas of the other world may not have been derived from any particular Arabic text, but they certainly appear to have been of Oriental origin, though drawn by him from the popular lore of Europe. This penetration from the East through various channels is evident in the domain of art as well as in science and literature. Long after Sicily and the southern part of the peninsula had reverted to Christian rule Moslem craftsmen and artists continued to flourish, as
The earliest extant document on paper from Europe is an order in Greek and Arabic issued by the wife of Roger I, presumably in 1109. This paper may have been imported by Sicilian Arabs from the East rather than manufactured by them in Sicily.

The strange and fascinating Sicilian-Arab line started by Roger I culminated in his son and successor, Roger II (1130-1154) and in Frederick II. Roger II dressed like a Moslem and his critics called him the "half-heathen king." His robe bore decorative Arabic characters. Even under his grandson a chronicler saw the Christian women of Palermo wearing Moslem costumes.

The chief ornament of Roger II's court was al-Idrisi, the most distinguished geographer and cartographer of the Middle Ages. Born in Ceuta in 1100 of Hispano-Arab parentage, Abu Abd Allah Muhammad ibn Muhammad al-Idrisi, who died in 1166, did his life work at Palermo under the patronage of Roger II. His Rogerian treatise not only sums up the main features of such preceding works as those of Ptolemy and al-Masudi, but is primarily based upon original reports submitted by observers who had been sent to various lands to secure data. In his critical collation of the material al-Idrisi shows a remarkable breadth of view and a grasp of such essential facts as the sphericity of the earth. He located the sources of the Nile, supposedly discovered in the late thirteenth century, in the equatorial highlands of Africa. Besides this monumental work al-Idrisi constructed for his Norman patron a celestial sphere and a disk-shaped map of the world, both in silver. The second of "the two baptized sultans of Sicily" was Roger II's grandson Frederick II of Hohenstaufen, who ruled both Sicily and Germany and, besides holding the title of emperor of the Holy Roman...
on the slopes of Vesuvius. About four years later Bari, on the Adriatic, which was to become the main base for the next thirty years, was captured. About the same time the victorious Moslems made an appearance before Venice. In 846 even Rome was threatened by Arab squadrons which landed at Ostia and, unable to penetrate the walls of the Eternal City, sacked the cathedrals of St. Peter beside the Vatican and of St. Paul outside the walls, and desecrated the graves of the pontiffs. Three years later another Moslem fleet reached Ostia but was destroyed by the tempestuous sea and the Italian navy. A painting from sketches by Raphael recalls this naval fight and the marvellous rescue of Rome. But the hold of the Moslems over Italy remained so firm that Pope John VIII (872-882) deemed it prudent to pay tribute for two years.

The Aghlabids did not limit their operations to the Italian coasts. In 869 they captured Malta. From Italy and Spain piratical raids in the tenth century extended through the Alpine passes into mid-Europe. In the Alps are a number of castles and walls which tourists’ guides attribute to the invasion of the Saracens. Certain Swiss place names such as Gaby and Algaby may possibly be of Arabic origin.

The recapture of Bari by the Christians in 871 marks the beginning of the end of the Moslem menace to Italy and Central Europe. In Bari the commanders had gone so far as to declare themselves “sultans” independent of the amir at Palermo. In 876 the Byzantine Emperor Basil II wrested Taranto, another important fortress, from Moslem hands and a few years later expelled the last remnants of the Arabs from Calabria. The final stage of the expansion which had begun in distant Arabia two and a half centuries before was thus brought to an end. At the present day numerous

“Saracen towers,” structures from which the approach of Arab fleets from Sicily or Africa was announced, still contribute to the scenic beauty of the peerless coastline south of Naples.

The Norman conquest of the island of Sicily began with the capture of Messina in 1062 by Count Roger, son of Tancred de Hauteville, culminated in the seizure of Palermo in 1071 and Syracuse in 1085, and ended in 1091. In 1090 Malta was taken by Roger. The Normans, already strong in the possession of a vigorous state on the mainland, were now secure in their newly conquered territory.

Sicily under the Normans saw the appearance of an interesting Christian-Islamic culture. Throughout the Arab period of domination there streamed into the island, already rich in memories of bygone civilizations, Eastern cultural currents which, blending with the precious legacy of Greece and Rome, took definite shape under Norman rule and gave the Norman culture its distinctive character. Hitherto the Arabs had been too engrossed in warfare and quarrels to develop the finer arts of peace, but now their genius attained its full fruition in a rich outburst of Arab-Norman art and culture.

Though himself an uncultured Christian, Roger I drew from the Moslems the mass of his infantry, patronized Arab learning, surrounded himself with Eastern philosophers, astrologers and physicians and allowed the non-Christians full liberty to follow their rites. His court at Palermo seemed more Oriental than Occidental. For over a century after this Sicily presented the unique spectacle of a Christian kingdom in which some of the highest positions were held by Moslems.
Almohades were the second Berber dynasty, after the Almoravides, to rule over Moslem Spain and acquired their name from an Arabic word meaning "unitarians." The Alcazar was restored in the Moslem style by Mudejar workmen for King Peter the Cruel in 1353, and was used until a few years ago as a royal residence. Among the many Alcazars in Cordova, Toledo and other Spanish towns, this of Seville is the most renowned and the only one surviving. But it was gravely damaged in Spain's most recent civil war.

The Hispano-Moslem system of decoration reached its culminating point in the Alhambra. This Acropolis of Granada, with its excessive decoration in mosaics, stalactites, and inscriptions, was conceived and constructed on an extensive and magnificent scale. Begun about 1248 by a Nasrid sultan, its construction was completed about the middle of the fourteenth century.

The horseshoe form of arch, which became characteristic of Western Moslem architecture, was represented in the Near East even before Islam. In its round horseshoe variety, it was used at the Umayyad Mosque of Damascus. This last type, which in the West became known as the Moorish arch, undoubtedly existed in Spain before the Arab conquest, but it was the Spanish, more particularly the Cordovan, Moslems who realized its structural and decorative possibilities and adopted it generally. Another contribution of Arab Cordova, which was truly original, was the system of vaulting based on intersecting arches and visible intersecting ribs. These and other architectural features developed at Cordova were carried to Toledo and other centers in the north of the peninsula by Mozarabs. Here, by the merging of Christian and Moslem traditions, arose a definite style characterized by almost regular use of the horseshoe arch and the vault.

In the hands of Mudejar workmen this mixed art attained great beauty and perfection and became the Spanish national style.

Long after the fall of Granada, Moorish dancers and singers continued to entertain the natives of Spain and Portugal. The recent researches of Ribera tend to show that the popular music of Spain, in fact of all southwestern Europe, in and after the thirteenth century, like the lyric and historical romance of that region, is to be traced to Andalusian and then through Arabic to Persian, Byzantine and Greek sources. Even as philosophy, mathematics and medicine traveled from Greece and Rome to Byzantium, Persia and Baghdad, then to Spain, and thence to all Europe, so did several phases of musical theory and practice.

The only place in Europe, other than Spain, in which the Moslems gained a firm foothold was Sicily. The Moslem conquest of Sicily, which had begun with sporadic raids as early as 673, had been completed in the year 837 and for the next hundred and eighty-nine years Sicily under turbulent Arab chieftains had formed in whole or in part a province of the Arab world. Palermo was its capital.

Just as Spain was a point d'appui for further raids and temporary conquests northward, so was Sicily with regard to Italy. Before his death in 902 the amir Ibrahim II, an Aghlabid from Tunisia who also ruled Sicily, had carried the holy war across the straits into the toe of Italy, Calabria, but he was not the first Arab invader to set foot on Italian soil. Shortly after conquering Palermo other Aghlabid generals from North Africa had interfered in the quarrels of the rival Lombards of Southern Italy, whose heel and toe were still held by the Byzantine emperor, and when Naples in 838 appealed for Arab aid the Moslem war cry echoed.
all Moslems of Spain and northwestern Africa. The half
million Moslems of the Philippines are still known by the
name of Moros, given them by the Spaniards on the dis-
covery of the islands by Magellan in 1521. The term Morisco
was applied originally to Spaniards converted into Islam.

The Moslem Spaniards spoke a Romance dialect but em-
ployed the Arabic script. Many, if not most, Moriscos were
of course of Spanish descent, but all were now "reminded"
that their ancestors had been Christians and that they must
either submit to baptism or suffer the consequences. The
Mudejars were grouped with the Moriscos and many became
crypto-Moslems, professing Christianity but secretly prac-
ticing Islam. Some would come home from their Christian
weddings to be married secretly by the Moslem rite; many
would adopt a Christian name for public and an Arabic one
for private use. As early as 1501 a royal decree was issued
declaring that all Moslems in Castile and León should either
recant or leave Spain, but evidently it was not strictly ap-
plied. In 1526 the Moslems of Aragon were confronted with
the same alternatives. In 1556 Philip II promulgated a law
requiring the remaining Moslems to abandon at once their
language, worship, institutions and manner of life. He even
ordered the destruction of the Spanish baths as a relic of
infidelity. A rising, the second of its kind, started in Granada
and spread to the neighboring mountains, but was put down.
The final order of expulsion was signed by Philip III in 1609,
resulting in the forcible deportation en masse of practically
all Moslems on Spanish soil. Some half a million are said to
have suffered this fate, having been forced to embark for
the shores of Africa or to take ship to more distant lands of
Islam. It was mainly from these Moriscos that the ranks of
the Moroccan corsairs were recruited. Between the fall of

Granada and the first decade of the seventeenth century it
is estimated that about three million Moslems were ban-
ished or executed. The Moorish problem was forever solved
for Spain, which thus became the conspicuous exception to
the rule that wherever Arab civilization was planted there it
was permanently fixed. "The Moors were banished; for a
while Christian Spain shone, like the moon, with a borrowed
light; then came the eclipse, and in that darkness Spain has
grovelled ever since."

All monuments of religious art in Spain have perished
with the exception of one of the earliest and grandest, the
great Mosque of Cordova. The foundation was laid in 786
on the site of a Christian church which was originally a
Roman temple. The main part of the mosque, with the
square minaret, was completed in 793. The Spanish minarets
followed the African style, which was of Syrian origin.
Twelve hundred and ninety-three columns, a veritable for-
est; supported its roof. Brass lanterns made from Christian
bells illuminated the building. "One chandelier held a
thousand lights; the smallest held twelve." For the decora-
tion of the building Byzantine craftsmen were employed,
as they may have been employed in the Umayyad mosque
of Syria. Eighty thousand gold pieces from the spoils of the
Goths were spent on the structure by its founder. Enlarge-
ments and repairs were made on it by Moslems down to the
year 1000. Today it is a cathedral to the Virgin of the As-
sumption.

Of the secular monuments the Alcazar (an Arabic word)
of Seville and the Alhambra of Granada, with their profuse
but graceful decorations, are the most superb remains. The
oldest part of the Alcazar of Seville was built by a Toledan
architect for an Almohade governor in 1199-1200. The
most ferociously bent upon exterminating one another. In man's power to pass on his learning and his art lies the clue to most of that which is noble and enduring in his civilization.

The period of Christian reconquest in Spain started as early as the fall of the Umayyad caliphate in the eleventh century. In fact, Spanish historians consider the battle of Covadonga in 718, in which the Asturian chieftain Pelayo checked Moslem advance, as marking the actual beginning of reconquest. Had the Moslems in the eighth century destroyed the last vestiges of Christian power in the mountainous north, the subsequent story of Spain might have been entirely different. Impeded at first by constant friction among the Christian chiefs of the north, the process of reclamation was greatly accelerated by the final union of Castile and Leon in 1230. By the middle of the thirteenth century the reconquest was practically completed, with the exception of Granada. Toledo fell in 1085; Cordova followed in 1236 and Seville in 1248.

After the middle of the thirteenth century two major processes were in operation: the Christianization of Spain and its unification. Christianizing the country was different from reconquering and unifying it. The only part of the peninsula where Islam had struck root was where the earlier Semitic Carthaginian civilization had once flourished. The same was true of Sicily, a fact not without significance. In general the line of cleavage between Islam and Christianity coincided with the ancient line between the Punic and Occidental civilizations. By the thirteenth century many Moslems throughout the land had become subject to the Christians either by conquest or treaty, but had otherwise preserved their laws and religion. Such Moslems were designated Mudejars, from an Arabic word meaning “domesticated.”

Many of the Mudejars were now forgetting their Arabic, adopting exclusively the Romance tongue and becoming more or less assimilated to the Christians.

Progress toward the final unification of Spain was slow but sure. At this time the Christian territory was made up of but two kingdoms, Castile and Aragon. The marriage in 1469 of Ferdinand of Aragon to Isabella of Castile united permanently the crowns of these two kingdoms. This union spelled doom for Moslem power in Spain. The late Nasrid sultans were by no means able to cope with the increasing danger. The last of them were involved in dynastic troubles which rendered their position still more precarious. Of the twenty-one sultans who ruled from 1232 to 1492, six ruled twice and one ruled three times. On January 2, 1492, a date that impinges on the beginning of the history of America, Christian troops entered Granada after a long and fierce siege. “The Cross supplanted the Crescent.”

Their Catholic Majesties Ferdinand and Isabella failed to abide by the terms of the capitulation. Under the leadership of the Queen’s confessor, Cardinal Ximenez de Cisneros, a campaign of forced conversion was inaugurated in 1490. The cardinal at first tried to eliminate Arabic books dealing with Islam by burning them. Granada was the scene of a bonfire of Arabic manuscripts. The Inquisition was then instituted and kept busy. All Moslems who remained in the country after the capture of Granada were now called Moriscos, Spanish for “little Moors.” The Romans called Western Africa Mauretania and its inhabitants Mauri (presumably of Phoenician origin meaning “western”), whence the Spanish Moro, and the English Moor. The Berbers were the Moors proper, but the term was conventionally applied to
course of centuries diluted with that of the conquered, with a subsequent loss of their dominating position and qualities. With the decay of the Arab national life, Arab stamina and morale broke down. Gradually the empire developed into an empire of the conquered. The harems, made possible by the countless number of eunuchs; the girl and the boy slaves, ghilman, who contributed most to the degradation of womanhood and the degeneration of manhood; the unlimited concubines and the numberless half brothers and half sisters in the imperial household with their unavoidable jealousies and intrigues; luxurious living with its emphasis on wine and song—all these and similar forces sapped the vitality of family life. The position of the already feeble heirs to the throne was rendered still more uncertain by their interminable disputes over the right of succession.

Economic factors were likewise important. The imposition of taxes and the government of the provinces for the benefit of the ruling class discouraged farming and industry. As the rulers grew rich the people grew proportionately poor. Within the states grew smaller states whose lords habitually robbed their serfs. The depletions of manpower by the recurring bloody strife left many a cultivated farm desolate. Floods in lower Mesopotamia periodically wrought havoc, and famines in various parts of the empire added their quota of disaster. The frequent spread of epidemics—plague, smallpox, malaria, and other fevers—before which medieval man stood powerless, decimated the population in large areas. No less than forty major epidemics are recorded in the Arabic annals of the first four centuries after the conquest.

The causes of the disintegration of Moslem power in Spain and other parts of Europe were on the whole of the same nature as those which brought about the collapse of the caliphate in the eastern and central parts of the empire, save that the death blow here was delivered by Christian rather than Mongol arms.

From the ruins of the Umayyad caliphate of Cordova, which fell in 1031, there emerged a conglomeration of petty Moslem states which spent themselves in fratricidal quarrels. No less than twenty such short-lived states arose in as many towns or provinces. The primacy among them lay first with Seville, whose court enjoyed a period of glory second to that of Cordova. Before the century was over Seville, among other states, fell a prey to a newly rising power, a Berber dynasty from Morocco. The period of Berber hegemony in Spain had begun.

This Berber dynasty which controlled both northwestern Africa and Spain was called Almoravides. The name is a corruption of an Arabic word which means “warrior monks.” Originally a military brotherhood, the Almoravides drew their first recruits from tribes whose men wore veils covering the face below the eyes, as their descendants the Touaregs still do to the present day. Hence the other name they acquired, the “Veil Wears.” Another Berber dynasty followed the Almoravides. Among the Arab dynasties worthy of note was the Nasrid of Granada, one of whose members Muhammad al-Ghabil, who ruled from 1232 to 1372, built the world-renowned Alhambra.

We are not concerned in tracing the vicissitudes of the petty dynasties, east or west, which marked the process of disintegration. But the main outline of that story is worth noting, especially in the story of the later days of Moslem power in Europe, the interesting and always significant evidence of the tendency of contrasting men and cultures to blend and harmonize, even at the times when they were
The Cross Supplants the Crescent

If anything parallels the astounding rapidity with which the sons of the Arabian desert conquered most of the civilized world in the first Islamic century, it is the swift decadence of Arab domination between the middle of the third and the middle of the fourth centuries after the death of Muhammad. About A.D. 820 more extensive authority was concentrated in the hands of one man, the caliph in Baghdad, than in those of any other living person; by 920 the power of his successor had so diminished that it was hardly felt even in his capital city. By 1258 that city itself lay in ruins. With its fall Arab hegemony was lost forever and the history of the real caliphate closed.

Among the external factors the barbarian (in this case Mongol or Tartar) onslaughts, though spectacular in themselves, were in reality only contributory to the final downfall. Even the rise, mushroom-like, of the countless dynasties and quasi dynasties in the heart of the caliphate and on its periphery was in itself a symptom of the disease rather than the cause of it. As in the case of the Roman Empire of the West, the sick man was already on his deathbed when the burglars burst open the doors and snatched their share of the imperial heritage.

The caliphate was going to pieces. Many of the original conquests were only nominal to begin with, and the method of administration was not conducive to stability and continuity. Exploitation and overtaxation were recognized policies, not the exception but the rule. Lines of cleavage between Arabs and non-Arabs, between Arab Moslems and Neo-Moslems, between Moslems and dhimmis, remained sharply marked. Among the Arabians themselves the old divisive feeling between north and south persisted. Neither the Iranian Persians, nor the Turanian Turks, nor the Hamitic Berbers were ever welded into a homogeneous whole with the Semitic Arabians. No consciousness of kind knit these diverse elements closely together. The sons of Iran were ever mindful of their ancient national glory and never reconciled themselves entirely to the new regime. The Berbers vaguely expressed their tribal feeling and sense of difference by their readiness to embrace any schismatic movement. The people of Syria long expected the rise of a leader to deliver them from the Abbasid yoke. Within the fold of religion itself centrifugal forces, no less potent than the political and military, were active, producing Shiites, Qarmatians, Ismailites, Assassins and the like. Several of these groupings represented more than religious sects; the Qarmatians staggered the eastern part of the empire with their blows, and soon afterward the Fatimids seized the west. Islam was no more able to unite its devotees into a corporate whole than was the caliphate to incorporate the lands of the Mediterranean with those of Central Asia into a stable unit.

Then there were the social and moral forces of disintegration. The blood of the conquering element became in the
but did not share, was the atomistic one as distinguished from the two others held by the Arabic-writing thinkers: namely, the fundamentalist theory, which made God creator of everything, and the philosophical, which was Neo-Platonic and Aristotelian. His works, with one exception, were all written in Arabic, but in Hebrew characters, and were soon translated into Hebrew and later in part into Latin. Their influence, far-reaching in space and time, was exerted mainly over Jews and Christians. Down to the eighteenth century they remained the principal medium through which Jewish thought reached the Gentiles. Modern critics detect traces of that influence in the Dominicans, as attested by the works of Albertus Magnus, in Albertus’ rival, Duns Scotus, in Spinoza and even in Kant.

The ruling mystic of the age was another Hispano-Arab, Ibn-Arabi, the greatest speculative genius of Islamic Sufism. Ibn-Arabi flourished in Seville but died in Damascus in 1240, where his tomb is still standing. In one of his works he develops the theme of the nocturnal journey of Muhammad and his ascension to Heaven in which he anticipates the masterpiece of Dante.

By the close of the thirteenth century Arabic science and philosophy had been transmitted to Europe. The intellectual avenue leading from the portals of Toledo through the Pyrenees wound its way through Provence and the Alpine passes into Lorraine, Germany and Central Europe and across the Channel into England. Marseilles, Toulouse, Narbonne, Montpellier were French centers of Arabic thought. In eastern France Cluny, whose famous abbey housed a number of Spanish monks, was during the twelfth century a significant focus for the diffusion of Arab learning. Its abbot, Peter the Venerable, sponsored in 1141 the first Latin translation of the Koran, besides various pamphlets directed against Islam. Arabic science, introduced into Lorraine or Lotharingia in the tenth century made that region a center of scientific influence in the following two centuries.

Liège, Gorze and Cologne, among other Lotharingian cities, provided the most fertile soil for the germination of Arab learning. From Lorraine it radiated into other parts of Germany and was transported into Norman England by men born or educated in Lorraine. Spanish Arabic learning had permeated all Western Europe. Spain’s work as an intermediary was done.
lem Asia or Africa. To the West he became “the commentator” as Aristotle was “the teacher.” The minds of the Christian schoolmen and scholars of medieval Europe were agitated by Averroes’ Aristotle as by no other author. From the end of the twelfth to the end of the sixteenth century Averroism remained the dominant school of thought, and that in spite of the orthodox religious reaction it created first among the Moslems in Spain, then among the Talmudists and finally among the Christian clergy. Averroes was a rationalist and claimed the right to submit everything save the revealed dogmas of faith to the judgment of reason; but he was not, as believed by many, the father of free thought and unbelief and the great enemy of faith. Earlier Moslem Aristotelians had taken for genuine a number of apocryphal works, including some of Neo-Platonic character, Averroes’ philosophy involved a return to purer and more scientific Aristotelianism. After being purged of objectionable matter by ecclesiastical authorities, his writings became prescribed studies in the University of Paris and other institutions of higher learning. With all its excellences and all the misconceptions collected under its name, the intellectual movement initiated by Averroes continued to be a living factor in European thought until the birth of modern experimental science.

For first place among the philosophers of the age the only candidate is his Jewish contemporary and fellow Cordovan ibn-Maymun, the renowned Mosheh Maimon, or Maimonides, the most famous of the Hebrew physicians and philosophers of the whole Arabic epoch. He was born in Cordova in 1135, but his family left the country as a result of Moslem persecution and settled in Cairo about 1165. The claim of certain biographers that in Spain he

professed Islam in public but practiced Judaism in secret has recently been subjected to sharp criticism. In Cairo he became the court physician of the celebrated Saladin and of his son. From 1177 on he held the chief religious office of the Jewish community at Cairo, where he died in 1204. In accordance with his will his body was carried by hand over the route once taken by Moses and buried in Tiberias, where his unpretentious tomb is still visited by throngs of pilgrims. Ailing people among the poor Jews of modern Egypt still seek their cure by spending the night in the underground chamber of the Synagogue of Rabbi Mosheh ben-Maimon in Cairo. A popular Jewish saying, “From Moses to Moses [Mendelssohn] there was none like Moses,” expresses the eminent position he has ever held in Jewish estimation.

Ibn-Maymun distinguished himself as astronomer, theologian, physician and above all as philosopher. He improved the method of circumcision, ascribed hemorrhoids to constipation, prescribing for them a light diet predominantly vegetarian, and held advanced ideas on hygiene. His leading philosophical work bore the title Dalalat al-Ha‘irin, the guide of the perplexed, and in this he tried to reconcile Jewish theology with Moslem Aristotelianism or, in broader terms, faith with reason. Prophetic visions he explained as psychical experiences. To this extent at least he stood as the champion of scientific thought against biblical “fundamentalism” and aroused the anger of conservative theologians, who referred to his book as Dalalah misguidance. His philosophic ideas as expressed in this and other works resembled those of Averroes, though developed independently. Like Averroes he knew no Greek and depended entirely on Arabic translations. The theory of creation which he propounded,
water), for a medicinal aromatic drink, and "syrup" (Arabic "shithalh"), a solution of sugar in water made according to an official formula and often medicated with some special therapeutic, may serve as illustrations. "Soda," which in medieval Latin meant headache and in the form sodanum headache remedy, comes ultimately from Arabic soda, splitting pain in the head. Among chemical terms which passed into European languages through Latin from Arabic works we may note "alcohol," "alembic," "alkali," and "antimony."

The crowning achievement of the intellectual class of Arabs in Spain was in the realm of philosophic thought. Here they formed the last and strongest link in the chain which transmitted Greek philosophy, as transmuted by them and their Eastern coreligionists, to the Latin West, adding their own contribution, especially in reconciling faith and reason, religion and science. To the Moslem thinkers Aristotle was truth, Plato was truth, the Koran was truth; but truth must be one. Hence arose the necessity of harmonizing the three, and to this task they addressed themselves. The Christian scholastics were faced by the same problem, but their task was rendered more difficult by the accumulation of dogmas and mysteries in their theology. Philosophy as developed by the Greeks and monotheistic religion as evolved by the Hebrew prophets were, as we have noted before, the richest legacies of the ancient West and of the ancient East.

This first influx into Western Europe of a body of new ideas, mainly philosophic and medical, marks the beginning of the end of the "Dark Ages" and the dawn of the scholastic period. Kindled by contact with Arab thought and quickened by fresh acquaintance with ancient Greek lore, the interest of Europeans in scholarship and philosophy led them rapidly on to an independent intellectual life of their own, whose fruits we still enjoy.

We can mention here only a few of the many great philosophers of Islamic Spain. Ibn-Tufayl, who died in 1185, was among the outstanding. His masterpiece was an original philosophic romance entitled Hayy ibn-Yaqzan, "the living one, son of the vigilant," whose underlying idea was that human capacity unassisted by external agency may attain to the knowledge of the higher world and may find out by degrees its dependence upon a Supreme Being. This story, one of the most delightful and original in the literature of the Middle Ages, was first translated into Latin by Edward Pococke, the Younger, in 1671 and then into most European languages, including Dutch in 1672, Russian in 1920 and Spanish as recently as 1934. Some have sought in it an original of Robinson Crusoe.

The greatest Moslem philosopher, judged by his influence especially over the West, was the Hispano-Arab astronomer, physician and Aristotelian commentator Averroës (in Arabic ibn-Rashid), who was born in Cordova in 1126. Averroës' chief contribution to medicine was his work in which the fact is recognized that no one is taken twice by smallpox and the function of the retina is accurately described. In the Jewish and Christian world, however, he was known primarily as a commentator on Aristotle. A medieval commentator, we should recall, was an author who composed a scientific or philosophic work using some earlier writing as a background and framework. Accordingly, Averroës' commentaries were a series of treatises using in part the titles of Aristotle's works and paraphrasing their contents. He belonged more to Christian Europe than to Mos-
Moslem master and had traveled in North Africa, published a work which was the main landmark in the introduction of the Arabic numerals. More than that, it marks the beginning of European mathematics. With the old type of numerals, arithmetical progress along certain lines would have been impossible. The zero and Arabic numerals lie behind the science of calculation as we know it today.

In the field of natural history, especially botany pure and applied, as in that of astronomy and mathematics, the Western Moslems enriched the world by their researches. They made correct observations on sexual differences between such plants as palms and hens and classified plants into those that grow from cuttings, those that grow from seed and those that they thought grow spontaneously. A treatise on agriculture by ibn-al-Awwam of Seville—toward the end of the twelfth century—is not only the most important Islamic, but the outstanding medieval, work on the subject. Derived partly from earlier Greek and Arabic sources and partly from the experience of Moslem husbandmen in Spain, this book treats of five hundred and eighty-five plants and explains the cultivation of more than fifty fruit trees. It presents new observations on grafting and the properties of soil and manure and discusses the symptoms of several diseases of trees and vines, suggesting methods of cure.

The best known botanist and pharmacist of Spain, in fact of the Moslem world, was ibn-al-Baytar, who died in Damascus in 1248, leaving the foremost medieval treatise on "simple remedies."

Most of the Spanish Arab physicians were physicians by avocation and something else by vocation. Ibn-al-Khatib, whom we have already noted as a stylist and historian, held like many other physicians a vizirial office. In connection with the "black death," which in the middle of the fourteenth century was ravaging Europe and before which Christians stood helpless, considering it an act of God, this Moslem physician of Granada composed a treatise in defense of the theory of infection, which has a genuinely scientific ring:

"To those who say, 'How can we admit the possibility of infection while the religious law denies it?' we reply that the existence of contagion is established by experience, investigation, the evidence of the senses and trustworthy reports. These facts constitute a sound argument. The fact of infection becomes clear to the investigator who notices how he who establishes contact with the diseased gets the disease, whereas he who is not in contact remains safe, and how transmission is effected through garments, vessels and ear-rings."

In the first centuries of Moslem domination in Spain, Eastern culture flowed into a higher level in Andalusia. Spanish savants journeyed "in quest of learning" to Egypt, Syria, Iraq, Persia and even Transoxiana and China; but in the eleventh and following centuries the course was reversed and the current became strong enough in the twelfth century to overflow into Europe. In the transmission of Arab medicine to Europe, northwestern Africa and Spain—in particular Toledo, where Gerard of Cremona and Michael Scot worked—played a leading part. Thereby were the three main medical traditions, Moslem, Jewish and Christian, at last brought into a position where they could be amalgamated. Through these and similar translations several Arabic technical terms were introduced into European languages. "Julep" (Arabic julab, from Persian gulab, rose
Indeed no European, had ever before taken a view of history at once so comprehensive and philosophic. By the consensus of all critical opinion ibn-Khaldun was the greatest historical philosopher Islam produced and one of the greatest of all time.

Arab geographical studies had a limited influence in the West, but they kept alive the ancient doctrine that the earth was round. We have already referred to the Hindu idea that the known hemisphere of the world had a center or "world cupola" situated at an equal distance from the four cardinal points. This idea theory found its way into a Latin work published in 1410 and from this Columbus acquired the doctrine which made him believe that the earth was shaped in the form of a pear and that on the western hemisphere opposite the arid was a corresponding elevated center.

In the realm of astronomical geography and mathematics a number of new concepts were contributed to Western lore. In Spain astronomical studies were cultivated assiduously after the middle of the tenth century and were regarded with special favor by the rulers of Cordova, Seville and Toledo. Most of the Andalusian astronomers believed in astral influence as the cause of most events between birth and death on this earth. The study of this astral influence, i.e. astrology, necessitated the determining of the location of places throughout the world together with their latitudes and longitudes. Thus astrology became the mother of astronomy. It was through Spanish channels that the Latin West found its Oriental inspiration in astronomy and astrology. The leading Muslim astronomical works were translated in Spain into Latin, and the Alfonsine tables compiled by Alfonso X in the thirteenth century were nothing but a development of Arab astronomy. From their studies of the stars, Arab authors gave us also the first chapters on spherical and plane trigonometry—for, like algebra and analytical geometry, the science of trigonometry was largely founded by Arabs. Everyone who reads the names of stars on an ordinary celestial sphere can readily discern that Arab astronomers have left on the sky immortal traces of their industry. Not only are most of the star names in European languages of Arabic origin, such as Acrab (aqrab, scorpion), Algedi (al-jadd), the kid), Altair (al-tair, the flyer), Deneb (dhahab, tail), Pherkad (farqad, calf), but a number of technical terms, including "azimuth" (al-sumut), "nadir" (nazir), "zenith" (al-samt), are likewise of Arabic etymology and testify to the rich legacy of Islam to Christian Europe.

One of the most interesting mathematical terms borrowed from Arabic is "cipher" or "zero." While the Arabs did not invent the cipher, they nevertheless introduced it with the Arabic numerals into Europe and taught Westerners the employment of this most convenient convention, thus facilitating the use of arithmetic in everyday life. Without the zero we should have to arrange our figures in a table with columns of units, tens, hundreds, etc., that is, use an abacus.

Diffusion of the Arabic numerals in non-Muslim Europe was incredibly slow. Christian arithmetics throughout the eleventh, twelfth and part of the thirteenth centuries persisted in the use of the antiquated Roman numerals and the abacus, or made a compromise and used the new algorithms together with their old system. It was in Italy that the new symbols were first employed for practical purposes. In 1202 Leonardo Fibonacci of Pisa, who was taught by a
Granada, the curriculum comprised theology, jurisprudence, medicine, chemistry, philosophy and astronomy. Castilian and other foreign students patronized this institution.

Side by side with the universities, libraries flourished. The royal library of Cordova became the largest and best. A number of persons, including some women, had private collections. The peculiarities of Moslem life with its lack of political assemblies and theaters, which were characteristic features of Greece and Rome, made books almost the sole means of acquiring knowledge.

This accumulation of books in Andalusia would not have been possible but for the local manufacture of writing paper, one of the most beneficial contributions of Islam to Europe, as we have noticed in our study of Baghdad. From Morocco, into which the manufacture of paper was introduced from the East, the industry passed into Spain in the middle of the twelfth century. A philological reminder of this historical fact is English “ream,” which is derived through Old French “rayme” from Spanish “rezma,” a loan word from Arabic “rizmah,” a bundle. After Spain the art of paper making was established in Italy, about 1270, also as a result of Moslem influence, presumably from Sicily. France owed its first paper mills to Spain, and not to returning Crusaders as claimed by some. From these countries the industry spread throughout Europe. A secretary of Abd-al-Rahman used to write the official communications in his home and send them to a special office for reproduction—a form of printing (tabl) whence copies were distributed to the various governmental agents.

After the destruction of Moslem power in Spain less than two thousand volumes survived to be collected by Philip II (1556–1598) and his successors from the various Arab libraries. These formed the nucleus of the Escorial library still standing not far from Madrid. An interesting tale explains how these were saved. In the early part of the seventeenth century the sultan of Morocco, fleeing his capital, sent his library aboard a ship whose captain refused to land the books at the proper destination because he had not received full pay in advance. On its way to Marseilles the ship fell into the hands of Spanish pirates and its bookish booty, to the number of three or four thousand volumes, was deposed by order of Philip III in the Escorial, which made this library one of the richest in Arabic manuscripts.

The two names which stand for the highest literary accomplishment and historical comprehension of which Western Islam was capable are those of the two friends, Ibn-al-Khatib and Ibn-Khaldun. In 1371 Ibn-al-Khatib, who was a vizir, fled from Granada because of court intrigues, only to be strangled to death three years later at Fas as a result of a private feud. In his death Granada, if not the whole of Arab Spain, lost its last important author, poet and statesman. Of the sixty odd works penned by Ibn-al-Khatib—theological, historical, geographical, medical and philosophical—about a third have survived. Of these the most important for us is the extensive history of Granada.

The fame of Ibn-Khaldun rests on his Muqaddamah, an introduction to history. In it he presented for the first time a theory of historical development which takes due cognizance of the physical facts of climate and geography as well as of moral and spiritual forces. As one who endeavored to find and formulate laws of national progress and decay Ibn-Khaldun may be considered the discoverer—as he himself claimed—of the true scope and nature of history or at least the real founder of social science. No Arab writer, in
peoples, manifested itself on Spanish soil. The first Umayyad sovereign was a poet and so were several of his successors. Most of the sovereigns had poets-laureate attached to their courts and took them along on their travels and wars. Seville boasted the largest number of graceful and inspired poets, but the flame had been kindled long before in Cordova and later shone brilliantly at Granada as long as that city remained the bulwark of Islam.

Ibn-Zaydun, an important and characteristic poet, belonged to a noble Arab family, and was first a confidential agent to the chief of the Cordovan oligarchy. He later fell from grace, probably on account of his violent love for the poetess al-Walladah, daughter of a caliph, but after several years in prison and exile was appointed to the twofold position of grand vizir and commander of the troops and given the title “he of the two vizirates,” that of the sword and that of the pen. This beautiful and talented Walladah, who died in 1087, renowned alike for personal charm and literary ability, was the Sappho of Spain. Arab women in Spain seem to have shown special taste and aptitude for poetry and literature.

Emancipated to a limited degree from the fetters of convention, Spanish Arabic poetry developed new metrical forms and acquired an almost modem sensibility to the beautiful in nature. Through its ballads and love songs it manifested a romantic feeling which anticipated the attitude of medieval chivalry. Music and song established and maintained everywhere their alliance with poetry.

It was Arabic poetry in general and the lyric type in particular that aroused native Christian admiration and became one of the potent factors in assimilation. Two of the lyric forms developed into the Castilian popular verse form of villancico, which was extensively used for Christian hymns, including Christmas carols.

The emergence of a definite literary scheme of Platonic love in Spanish as early as the eighth century marks a distinctive contribution of Arabic poetry. In southern France the first Provencial poets appear full-fledged toward the end of the eleventh century with palpitating love expressed in a wealth of fantastic imagery. The troubadours who flourished in the twelfth century imitated their southern contemporaries, the zaïr-singers. Following the Arabic precedent the Cult of the Dame suddenly arises in southwestern Europe. The Chanson de Roland, the noblest monument of early European literature, whose appearance prior to 1080 marks the beginning of a new civilization—that of Western Europe—owes its existence to a military contact with Moslem Spain, just as the Homeric poems mark the beginning of historic Greece.

Primary education, widely diffused as we have seen, was based, as in all Moslem lands, on writing and reading from the Koran and on Arabic grammar and poetry. The position of women in the learned life proves that in Andalusia the maxims prohibiting the teaching of writing to women were but little applied. Higher education was based on korian exegesis and theology, philosophy, Arabic grammar, poetry and lexicography, history and geography. Several of the principal towns possessed what might be called universities, chief among which were those of Cordova, Seville, Malaga and Granada. The University of Cordova included among its departments astronomy, mathematics and medicine, in addition to theology and law. Its enrollment must have reached into thousands and its certificate opened the way to the most lucrative posts in the realm. At the University of
Contributions to the West

A favorite inscription over collegiate portals in Moslem Spain reads: "The world is supported by four things only: the learning of the wise, the justice of the great, the prayers of the righteous and the valor of the brave."

It is significant that in this European statement of Moslem ideals, learning comes first. The strength of Arab arms impressed itself deeply on the Western world, but the impression was not lasting; the Arab faith never appealed strongly to the European imagination; the Arab idea of justice set few precedents; but Moslem learning entered Western thought at many a point. Moslem Spain wrote one of the brightest chapters in the intellectual history of medieval Europe. Between the middle of the eighth and the beginning of the thirteenth centuries, as we have noted before, the Arabic-speaking peoples were the main bearers of the torch of culture and civilization throughout the world, the medium through which ancient science and philosophy were recovered, supplemented and transmitted to make possible the renaissance of Western Europe. The greatest scholar and the most original thinker of Spanish Islam was Ali Ibn-Hazm who lived from 964 to 1064, one of the two or three most fertile minds and most prolific writers of Islam. Biographers ascribe to him four hundred volumes on history, theology, tradition, logic, poetry and allied subjects.

The most valuable of his surviving works is one which entitles him to the honor of being the first scholar in the field of comparative religion. In this work he pointed out difficulties in the biblical narratives which disturbed no other minds till the rise of the higher criticism in the sixteenth century. The study of Arabic opened up the hidden meanings of the Bible.

In prose, the fables, tales and apologues which began to flourish in Western Europe during the thirteenth century present unmistakable analogies with earlier Arabic works, themselves of Indo-Persian origin. The delightful fables of Kalila wa-Dimnah were translated into Spanish for Alfonso the Wise (1153-1282) of Castile and Leon, and shortly afterward into Latin by a baptized Jew. A Persian translation became through French one of the sources of La Fontaine, as acknowledged by the poet himself. To the "maqamah" written in rhymed prose adorned with all manner of philosophical curiosity and intended to teach some moral lessons through the adventures of a cavalier-hero, the Spanish picaresque novel bears close affinity. But the most significant contribution of Arabic to the literature of medieval Europe was the influence it exercised by its form, which helped liberate Western imagination from a narrow and rigid discipline circumscribed by convention. The rich fantasy of Spanish literature betrays Arabic models, as does the wit of Cervantes' Don Quixote, whose author was once a prisoner in Algiers and claimed that the book had an original in Arabic.

Wherever and whenever the Arabic language was used, the passion for poetical composition was intense. Verses countless in number passed from mouth to mouth and were admired by high and low. This sheer joy in the beauty and euphony of words, a characteristic of Arabic-speaking
and oil; it imported cloth and slaves from Egypt and singing girls from Europe and Asia. The exports of Malaga and Jaen included saffron, figs, marble and sugar. Through Alexandria and Constantinople Spanish products found markets as far away as India and Central Asia. Especially active was the trade with Damascus, Baghdad and Mecca.

The international nautical vocabulary of the modern world contains not a few words which testify to the former Arab supremacy on the seas—admiral, arsenal, average, cable, shallop.

The government maintained a regular postal service. It modeled its coinage on Eastern patterns, with the dinar as the gold unit and the dirham as the silver unit. Arab money was in use in the Christian kingdoms of the north, which for nearly four hundred years had no coinage other than Arabic or French.

The real glory of this period, however, lies in fields other than political. Al-Hakam, Abd-al-Rahman’s successor, was himself a scholar and patronized learning. He granted munificent bounties to scholars and established twenty-seven free schools in the capital. Under him the University of Cordova, founded in the principal mosque by Abd-al-Rahman III, rose to a place of preeminence among the educational institutions of the world. It preceded both al-Azhar of Cairo and the Nizamiyah of Baghdad, and attracted students, Christian and Moslem, not only from Spain but from other parts of Europe, Africa and Asia. Al-Hakam enlarged the mosque which housed the university, conducted water to it in lead pipes and decorated it with mosaics brought by Byzantine artists. He invited professors from the East to the university and set aside endowments for their salaries.

In addition to the university the capital housed a library of first magnitude. Al-Hakam was a bibliophile; his agents ransacked the bookshops of Alexandria, Damascus and Baghdad with a view to buying or copying manuscripts. The books thus gathered are said to have numbered 400,000, their titles filling a catalogue of forty-four volumes, in each one of which twenty sheets were devoted to poetical works alone. Al-Hakam, probably the best scholar among Moslem caliphs, personally used several of these works; his marginal notes on certain manuscripts rendered them highly prized by later collectors. In order to secure the first copy of the Aghani, which al-Ishbani, a descendant of the Umayyads, was then composing in Iraq, al-Hakam sent the author a thousand dinars. The general state of culture in Andalusia reached such a high level at this time that the distinguished Dutch scholar Dozy went so far as to declare enthusiastically that “nearly everyone could read and write.” All this when in Christian Europe only the rudiments of learning were known, and that chiefly by a few churchmen.
streets illuminated by lights from the bordering houses, whereas "seven hundred years after this time there was not so much as one public lamp in London," and "in Paris, centuries subsequently, whoever stepped over his threshold on a rainy day stepped up to his ankles in mud."

The Arab attitude toward the Nordic barbarians found expression in the words of the learned Toledan judge Said, who thought that "because the sun does not shed its rays directly over their heads, their climate is cold and atmosphere clouded. Consequently their temperaments have become cold and their humors rude, while their bodies have grown large, their complexion light and their hair long. They lack vital sharpness of wit and penetration of intellect, while stupidity and folly prevail among them." Whenever the rulers of Leon, Navarre or Barcelona needed a surgeon, an architect, a master singer, or a dressmaker, it was to Cordova that they applied. The fame of the Moslem capital penetrated distant Germany, where a Saxon nun styled it "the jewel of the world."

Spain under the caliphate was one of the wealthiest and most thickly populated lands of Europe. The capital boasted some thirteen thousand weavers and a flourishing leather industry. From Spain the art of tanning and embossing leather was carried to Morocco and from these two lands it was brought to France and England, as the terms cordovan, cordwainer and moroccon indicate. Wool and silk were woven not only in Cordova but in Malaga, Almeria and other centers. The raising of silk worms, originally a monopoly of the Chinese, was introduced by Moslems into Spain, where it thrived. Almeria also produced glassware and brasswork. Paterna in Valencia was the home of pottery. Jaen and Algarve were noted for their mines of gold and silver, Cordova for its iron and lead, and Malaga for its rubies. Toledo, like Damascus, was famous all over the world for its swords. The art of inlaying steel and other metals with gold and silver and decorating them with flower patterns, which was introduced from Damascus, flourished in several Spanish and other European centers and left a linguistic heritage in such words as damascene and damasken.

The Spanish Arabs introduced agricultural methods practiced in Western Asia. They dug canals, cultivated grapes and introduced, among other plants and fruits, rice, apricots, peaches, pomegranates, oranges, sugar cane, cotton and saffron. The southeastern plains of the peninsula, especially favored by climate and soil, developed important centers of rural and urban activity. Here wheat and other grains, as well as olives and sundry fruits, were raised by a peasantry who worked the soil on shares with the owners.

This agricultural development was one of the glories of Moslem Spain and one of the Arabs’ lasting gifts to the land; for Spanish gardens have preserved to this day a "Moorish" character. One of the best-known gardens is the Generalife—a word which comes from the Arabic gunbat al-ariif, "the inspector’s paradise"—a monument of the late thirteenth century whose villa was one of the outlying buildings of the Alhambra. This garden, "proverbial for its extensive shades, falling waters and soft breeze," was terraced in the form of an amphitheater and irrigated by streams which, after forming numerous cascades, lost themselves among the flowers, shrubs and trees represented today by a few gigantic cypresses and myrtles.

The industrial and agricultural products of Moslem Spain were more than sufficient for domestic consumption. Seville, one of the greatest of its river ports, exported cotton, olives
and apartments housing thousands of slaves and guards, stood northwest of the town on one of the spurs of the Sierra Morena overlooking the Guadalquivir River. Abd-al-Rahman started its construction in 926 with money left, so the legend goes, by one of his concubines who will said that the fund be used for ransoming captives in Christian hands; but since none were found he acted on the suggestion of his other concubine, al-Zahra, “she with the bright face,” and erected this palatial mansion which he named after her. Marble was brought from Numidia and Carthage; columns as well as basins with golden statues were imported or received as presents from Constantinople; and 10,000 workmen with 1,500 beasts of burden labored on it for a score of years. Enlarged and embellished by later caliphs, al-Zahra became the nucleus of a royal suburb whose remains, partly excavated in and after 1910, can still be seen.

In al-Zahra the caliph surrounded himself with a bodyguard of “Slavs” which numbered 3,750 and headed his standing army of a hundred thousand men. At first applied to slaves and prisoners captured by Germans and others from among the Slavonic tribes and sold to the Arabs, the name Slav was later given to all purchased foreigners: Franks, Galicians, Lombards and the like, who as a rule were secured young and Arabized. With the aid of these “Janissaries” or “Mamluks” of Spain the caliph not only kept treason and brigandage in check but reduced the influence of the old Arab aristocracy. Commerce and agriculture flourished and the sources of income for the state were multiplied. The royal revenue amounted to 6,245,000 dirhams, a third of which sufficed for the army and a third for public works, while the balance was placed in reserve. Never before was Cordova so prosperous, Andalusia so rich and the state so triumphant. All this was achieved through the genius of one man. He died at the ripe age of seventy-three.

As always, under any dynasty, sovereignty in the Moslem world, West or East, was unstable and precarious. In Spain the Umayyad dynasty kept the nominal rule from the time Abd-al-Rahman I imposed it; but by the time of the ascension of the next outstanding figure in the dynasty, Abd-al-Rahman III, in the year 912, civil disturbances, tribal revolts and general political incompetence on the part of the amirs had reduced the organized Moslem state of Spain to the city of Cordova and its environs.

This third Abd-al-Rahman, like his illustrious predecessor, was a young man when he took office, being only twenty-three; and like him also was a youth of intelligence and determination. One by one he reconquered the lost provinces, reduced them to order, and administered them with sagacity and ability. His reign lasted for fifty years, from 912 to 961, an exceptionally long time for that day; it was signalized, politically, by the proclamation by the amir of himself as caliph. With him the Umayyad caliphate in Spain begins. His reign, and that of his two immediate successors, mark the height of Moslem rule in the West. In this period, roughly the tenth century, the Umayyad capital of Cordova took its place as the most cultured city in Europe and, with Constantinople and Baghdad, as one of the three cultural centers of the world. With its one hundred and thirteen thousand homes, twenty-one suburbs, seventy libraries and numerous bookshops, mosques and palaces, it acquired international fame and inspired awe and admiration in the hearts of travelers. It enjoyed miles of paved
caliph's fervent rejoiner. In a passage at arms which has been immortalized in the literature of the West, Charlemagne, king of the Franks, also learned the quality of this redoubtable adversary. As an ally of the Abbasid caliph and a natural enemy of the new amir, or sultan, as Abd-al-Rahman called himself, Charlemagne had sent troops in 778 through the northeastern Spanish marches as far as Saragossa, but had to withdraw when that city closed its gates in his face and domestic enemies threatened his authority at home. On its "via dolorosa" of retreat through the defiles of the Pyrenees, the Frankish army was attacked in its rear by Basques and other mountaineers and suffered disastrous losses in men and baggage. Among the leaders who fell was Roland. His heroic defense has been immortalized in the Chanson de Roland, not only a masterpiece of French literature but one of the most striking epics of medieval times.

In the process of subduing his adversaries Abd-al-Rahman developed a well-disciplined, highly trained army of 40,000 or more mercenary Berbers. He knew how to keep their favor by generous pay. In 773 he discontinued the Friday sermon hitherto delivered in the name of the Abbasid caliph, but did not assume the caliphal title himself. He and his successors down to Abd-al-Rahman III contended themselves with the title amir. Under Abd-al-Rahman I Spain had thus been the first province to shake off the authority of the recognized caliph in Islam.

With his realm consolidated and temporarily pacified, Abd-al-Rahman turned to the arts of peace, in which he showed himself as great as in the art of war. He beautified the cities of his domain, built an aqueduct for the supply of pure water to the capital, initiated the construction of a wall round it and erected for himself a palace and garden outside Cordova in imitation of the palace built by an ancestor in northeastern Syria. To his villa he brought water and introduced exotic plants, such as peaches and pomegranates. To a lonely palm tree in his garden, said to be the first imported from Syria, he addressed some tender and nostalgic verses of his own composition.

Two years before his death in 788 Abd-al-Rahman founded the great Mosque of Cordova as a rival to the two sanctuaries of Islam in Jerusalem and Mecca. Completed and enlarged by his successors, it soon became the shrine of Western Islam. With its forest of stately columns and its spacious outer court, this monumental structure, transformed into a Christian cathedral in 1236, has survived to the present day under the popular name "La Mezquita," the mosque. Besides the great mosque the capital could already boast a bridge, over the Guadalquivir (corrupted from an Arabic name meaning "the great river"), later enlarged to seventeen arches. Nor were the interests of the founder of the Umayyad regime limited to the material welfare of his people. In various ways he diligently strove to fashion, into one nation, Arabs, Syrians, Berbers, Numidians, Hispano-Arabs and Goths—a rather hopeless task—and in more than one sense he initiated the intellectual movement which made Islamic Spain from the ninth to the eleventh centuries one of the two centers of world culture.

The caliph's court at that time was one of the most glamorous in all Europe. Accredited to it were envoys from the Byzantine emperor as well as from the monarchs of Germany, Italy and France. Its seat, Cordova, with half a million inhabitants, seven hundred mosques and three hundred public baths, yielded in magnificence only to Baghdad and Constantinople. The royal palace, with four hundred rooms
Cordova, Jewel of the World

While the eastern branch of the Moslem empire was reaching its golden day, the far-western branch in Spain was enjoying a period of corresponding splendor. It was a time of even greater importance to us, for it was chiefly from Moslem Spain that Arab culture advanced to interpenetrate the Christian culture of the early Middle Ages to produce the civilization which we inherited. The climax of this western Moslem civilization came between the ninth and eleventh centuries. But before we can examine it, we must turn back in our story to the year 750.

It was in 750, as we have noted, that the Umayyad dynasty in Damascus was overthrown by the Abbasid family, and as we have also seen, the accession of the Abbasids to the caliphate was signalized by a ruthless extermination of every member of the defeated house on whom the victors could lay their hands.

Among the very few who escaped was a youth of twenty, Abd-al-Rahman, a striking young man, tall, lean, with sharp aquiline features and red hair—a youth of exceptional nerve and ability. It was he who made his way to Spain, fought his way to mastery, and kept in power there the Umayyad dynasty which was wiped out in the east.

The story of his escape is dramatic. He was in a Bedouin camp on the left bank of the Euphrates River one day, when horsemen carrying the black standards of the Abbasids suddenly appeared. With his thirteen-year-old brother, Abd-al-Rahman dashed into the river. The younger brother, evidently a poor swimmer, became frightened, heeded the reassurances shouted from the bank that he would be unhurt if he returned, and swam back. He was killed. The older boy kept on and gained the opposite bank.

Afoot, friendless and penniless, he set out southwestward, made his way after great hardships to Palestine, found one friend there, and set off again toward the west. In North Africa he barely escaped assassination at the hands of the governor of the province. Wandering from tribe to tribe, always pursued by the spies of the new dynasty, he finally reached Ceuta, five years later. He was a grandson of the tenth caliph of Damascus, and his maternal uncles were Berbers from that district of North Africa. They offered him refuge.

In the south of Spain, across the strait from Ceuta, were stationed Syrian troops from Damascus. He made his way to them and they accepted him as leader. One southern city after another opened its gates to him. It took him some years more to bring all of Spain to subjection, but he persisted. The Abbasid caliph in Baghdad appointed a governor of Spain to contest his rule; two years later that caliph received a gift from Abd-al-Rahman: the head of his governor, preserved in salt and camphor and wrapped in a black flag and in the diploma of appointment. "Thanks be to Allah for having placed the sea between us and such a foe!" was the
and furnished the theme for numberless fantastic anecdotes immortalized in the pages of the Arabian Nights. Two thousand such singers took part in a musical festival under the caliph's patronage. His son al-Amin held a similar night entertainment in which the personnel of the palace, both male and female, danced till dawn.

Typical of the singers of the day was a protégé of Harun al-Rashid called Mukhariq, a slave who when young had been bought by a woman singer who heard him in his father's butcher shop crying his father's meats in his beautiful and powerful voice. He later passed into the possession of Harun, who freed him, rewarded him with 100,000 dinars and honored him with a seat by the caliph's side. One evening he went out on the Tigris and started to sing. Immediately torches began to move to and fro in the streets of Baghdad in the hands of people anxious to hear the master singer.

He and other virtuosi of the halcyon days who won undying fame as companions to the caliphs were more than musicians; they were endowed with keen wits and retentive memories well stocked with choice verses of poetry and delightful anecdotes. They were singers, composers, poets and scholars well versed in the scientific lore of the day. Next to them in importance were the instrumentalists among whom the lute was generally most favored; the violin was used by inferior performers. Then came the singing girls, who as a rule performed while concealed behind curtains. Such singing girls came to be a necessary adornment of the harem and their keeping and training developed into an important industry. For one of them a messenger of the governor of Egypt offered 30,000 dinars, which sum was matched by an envoy of the Byzantine emperor and increased to 40,000 by a messenger of the ruler of Khurasan. Her owner capped the climax by freeing the girl and marrying her.

Among the many Greek works translated in the golden age of the Abbasids were a few dealing with the speculative theory of music. It was from these that Arab authors acquired their first scientific ideas on music and became schooled in the physical and physiological aspects of the theory of sound. But on the practical side, they had purely Arabic models. About this time the word musiq, later musiq (music), was borrowed from the Greek and applied to the theoretical aspects of the science, leaving the older Arabic term ghina, used hitherto for both song and music, to the practical art. Qitar (guitar) and urghun (organ), as names of instruments, and other technical terms of Greek origin now appear in Arabic. The organ was clearly an importation from the Byzantines.

Most of the technical treatises unhappily have been lost in the original. Arabic music, with its notation and its two constituent elements of naghim (melodic modes) and iqta (rhythmic modes), was transmitted by word of mouth only and has been finally lost. Arabic chants today are scant in melody but strong in rhythm, and no modern reader can interpret properly the few surviving works on classical music or understand fully the meaning of their ancient designations of rhythm and their scientific terminology.
its full appearance until the beginning of the fourteenth century. Its derivation was evidently from the art of the Oriental Christian churches, particularly the Jacobite and the Nestorian, and developed from book decoration.

Since early antiquity the Persians, whose culture the Arabs appropriated, had proved themselves masters of decorative design and color. Through their efforts the industrial arts of Islam attained a high degree of excellence. Carpet weaving, as old as Pharaonic Egypt, was especially developed. Hunting and garden scenes were favored in rug designs, and alum was used in the dye to render the many colors fast. Decorated silk fabrics, the product of Moslem hand looms in Egypt and Syria, were so highly prized in Europe that Crusaders and other Westerners chose them above all textiles as wrappings for relics of saints.

In ceramics, another art as ancient as Egypt and Syria, the reproduction of the human form and of animals and plants, as well as geometric and epigraphic figures, attained a beauty of decorative style unsurpassed in any other Moslem art. Qashani tile, decorated with conventional flowers, which was introduced from Persia to Damascus, found great vogue, together with mosaic work, in exterior and interior decoration of buildings. Better than any others, the characters of the Arabic alphabet lent themselves to decorative designs and became a powerful motif in Islamic art. Particularly in Antioch, Aleppo, Damascus and such ancient Phoenician towns as Tyre were the processes of enameling and gilding glass perfected. Among the treasures of the Louvre, the British Museum and the Arab Museum of Cairo are exquisite pieces from Samara and Fustat, including plates, cups, vases, ewers and lamps for home and mosque use, painted with brilliant iridescent lusters or covered with metallic glazes of changing rainbow hue.

The art of calligraphy, which drew its prestige from its aim to perpetuate the word of God, and enjoyed the approval of the Koran, arose in the second or third Moslem century and soon became the most highly prized art. It was entirely Islamic and its influence on painting was appreciable. Through it the Moslem sought a channel for his esthetic nature, which could not express itself through the representation of animate objects. The calligrapher held a position of dignity and honor far above the painter. Even rulers sought to win religious merit by copying the Koran. Arabic books of history and literature have preserved for us with honorable mention the names of several calligraphers, but kept their silence in the case of architects, painters and metalworkers. Calligraphy is perhaps the only Arab art which today has Christian and Moslem representatives in Constantinople, Cairo, Beirut and Damascus whose productions excel in elegance and beauty any masterpieces that the ancients ever produced.

Not only calligraphy but its associate arts—color decoration, illumination, and the whole craft of bookbinding—owed their genesis and development to their relation to the sacred book. Under the late Abbasids began the art of book decoration and Koran illumination which reached its highest development in the fifteenth century.

The legists' disapproval of music was no more effective in Baghdad than it had been before in Damascus. The refined and dazzling court of Harun al-Rashid patronized music and singing, as it did science and art, to the extent of becoming the center of a galaxy of musical stars. Salaried musicians accompanied by men and women slave singers thrived in it
The Fine Arts

In his art as in his poetry the Arab, a Semite, showed a keen appreciation of the particular and the subjective, with a delicate sense for detail but no particular capacity for harmonizing the various parts into a great and unified whole. However, in architecture and painting particularly, he did not, as he had in the sciences, attain a certain degree of progress and then make no further advancement.

Of the architectural monuments which once adorned the city of Baghdad no trace has been left. Two of the noblest surviving structures of Islam, the Umayyad Mosque at Damascus and the Dome of the Rock at Jerusalem, date from the earlier period, as we have noted. That there was great splendor we know, but so complete was the destruction wrought by a civil war between the caliphs al-Amin and al-Mamun, by the final devastation of the capital by the Mongols in 1258 and by natural causes, that even the sites of most of these palaces cannot today be identified.

Outside of the capital no Abbasid ruin can be dated with any degree of probability prior to the reign of al-Mutawakkil (847-861), the builder of the great mosque at Samarra. This congregational mosque, which cost 700,000 dinars, was rectangular and the multifoil arches of its windows suggest Indian influence. Such Abbasid remains as have survived at Raqqa, of the late eighth century, and at Samarra carry on the tradition of Asiatic, more particularly Persian, architecture in contrast to the Umayyad structures which bear clear traces of Byzantine-Syrian art.

The Moslem theologians were hostile to all forms of representational art, which the Koran forbade, but their disapproval no more stopped its development along Islamic lines than did the more explicit Koranic injunction against wine enforce prohibition in Moslem society. We have already noticed that one caliph set upon the dome of his palace the figure of a horseman which might have served as a weathercock, that another had his pleasure boats on the Tigris fashioned like lions, eagles and dolphins, and that still another had a gold and silver tree with eighteen branches planted in a huge tank in his palace. On either side of the tank stood the statues of fifteen horsemen, dressed in brocade and armed with lances, constantly moving as though in combat.

The builder of Samarra, the caliph al-Mutadid, had the walls of his palace there ornamented with frescoes of nude female figures and hunting scenes, probably the work of Christian artists. His second successor, al-Mutawakkil, under whom this temporary capital reached its zenith, employed for the mural decoration of his palace Byzantine painters who had no scruples against including among the many pictures a church with monks.

In Islam painting was pressed into the service of religion at a rather late date and never became its handmaid as it did in Buddhism and Christianity. The earliest record of any pictorial representation of the Prophet was noted by an Arabian traveler of the late ninth century who saw it in the Chinese court, but it may well have been produced by Nestorian Christians. Moslem religious painting does not make
numerous, do not exhaust all the material in Arabic literature dealing with morals. In all these Moslem philosophies, the virtues of resignation, contentment and endurance are admired; vices are treated as maladies of the soul with the moral philosopher as the physician; and the classification is founded on the analysis of the faculties of the soul, each faculty having its own virtue and its own vice.

Arabic literature in the narrow sense of adab, or belles-lettres, which reached its height around the year 1000, tended to be affected and ornate, in response to Persian influence. The terse, incisive and simple expression of early days had gone forever. It was supplanted by a polished and elegant style, rich in elaborate similes and replete with rhymes. Of the literature of the period, the West has picked out one book on which to center its attention—Alf Laylah wa-Laylah—"A Thousand and One Nights," better known as The Arabian Nights. The first draft, made in the year 942, was from an old Persian tale. Other tales, and the name of the heroine, Scheherazade, were added by local story-tellers. As time went on additions were made from numberless sources—Indian, Greek, Hebrew, Egyptian, Oriental folk-tales of every description. The fabulous court of Harun al-Rashid provided a large number of humorous anecdotes and love stories. The final compilation of the Nights was not made until the fourteenth century. It is, incidentally, far more popular in the West than in the East.

When the Arabian Nights had been put into final form in Arabic the golden age of Moslem scientific and literary progress had of course ended. In no branch of pure or physical science was any appreciable advance made after Abbasid days. The Moslems of today, if dependent on their own books, would indeed have less than their distant ancestors in the eleventh century. In medicine, philosophy, mathematics, botany and other disciplines a certain point was reached—and the mind of Islam seemed to stand still. Reverence for the past and its traditions, both religious and scientific, bound the Arab intellect with fetters which it is only now beginning to shake off.
the extremes of east and west. The western prime meridian was thought by them to be 90° from this mythical place. Moslem geographers in general measured longitude from the prime meridian used by Ptolemy, that of the islands now called the Canaries.

Whereas in philosophy and medicine the Greek influence was paramount, in historical and literary compositions, to which we now come, the Persian example was followed. The form of presentation, however, continued to be that of the stereotyped Islamic tradition. Each event is related in the words of eyewitnesses or contemporaries and transmitted to the final narrator, the author, through a chain of intermediary reporters. This technique served to develop exactitude, as did also the insistence on dating occurrences even to the month and day. But the authenticity of the reported facts generally depended upon the continuity of this chain and the confidence in the integrity of each reporter rather than upon a critical examination of the facts itself. Apart from the use of personal judgment in the choice of the series of authorities and in the arrangement of the data, the historian exercised very little power of analysis, criticism, comparison or inference.

Although Arab historians wrote copiously of the events of the time, the product most characteristic of the Arab approach to history is the hadith, or science of religious tradition. In the course of the first two and a half centuries after Muhammad the records of his sayings and doings increased in number and copiousness. Whenever an issue—religious, political or sociological—arose each party sought to find authority for its views in some word or decision of the Prophet, be it real or fictitious.

Every perfect hadith consists of two parts: a chain of authorities and a text. The text follows the chain and should be in direct address: “A related to me that B related to him, on the authority of C, on the authority of D, on the authority of E, who said . . . .” The same formula was used in historiography and in “wisdom literature.” In all these fields criticism was usually external, being limited to a consideration of the reputation of the transmitters, who were at the same time guarantors, and to the possibility of their forming an uninterrupted chain leading back to the Prophet.

After the Romans the Arabs were the only medieval people who cultivated the science of jurisprudence and evolved an independent system. It was primarily based on the Koran and the hadith and influenced by the Greco-Roman system. Through the canon law of Islam the totality of Allah’s commandments as revealed in the Koran and elaborated in the hadith was communicated to later generations.

The prescriptions of the canon law regulate for the Moslem his entire life in its religious, political and social aspects. They govern his marital and civic relations as well as his relations with non-Moslems. Ethical conduct derives its sanctions and inhibitions from the sacred law. All man’s acts are classified under five legal categories: (1) what is considered absolute duty, embracing actions the commission of which is rewarded and the omission punished by law; (2) commendable or meritorious actions, the performance of which is rewarded but the omission not punished; (3) permissible actions, which are legally indifferent; (4) reprehensible actions, which are disapproved but not punishable; (5) forbidden actions, the doing of which calls for punishment.

Ethical works based on the Koran and tradition, though
After materia medica, astronomy and mathematics, the Arabs made their greatest scientific contribution in chemistry. In the study of chemistry and other physical sciences they introduced the objective experiment, a decided improvement over the hazy speculation of the Greeks. Accurate in the observation of phenomena and diligent in the accumulation of facts, the Arabs nevertheless found it difficult to project proper hypotheses and draw truly scientific conclusions. The final elaboration of a system was their weakest point.

The father of Arabic alchemy (the word goes back from Arabic through Greek to an ancient Egyptian word meaning "black") was Geber (Jabir ibn Hayyan), who flourished in Kufah about 776. Like his Egyptian and Greek forerunners, Geber acted on the assumption that base metals such as tin, lead, iron and copper could be transmuted into gold or silver by means of a mysterious substance, and to this search he devoted his energy. He more clearly recognized and stated the importance of experimentation than any other early alchemist and made noteworthy advance in both the theory and practice of chemistry. Western tradition credits him with the discovery of several chemical compounds not mentioned in the twenty-two surviving Arabic works that bear his name. It is evident that the vast majority of the hundred extant alchemical works in Arabic and in Latin which pass under his name are spurious. Nevertheless, the works to which his name was attached were after the fourteenth century the most influential chemical treatises in both Europe and Asia. Of a few contributions we are certain. Geber described scientifically the two important chemical operations of calcination and reduction. He improved on the methods for evaporation, sublimation, melting and crystallization. He knew how to prepare crude sulphuric and nitric acids and mix them so as to produce aqua regia, in which gold and silver could be dissolved. In general he modified the Aristotelian theory of the constituents of metal in a way that survived, with slight alterations, until the beginning of modern chemistry in the eighteenth century.

The institution of the holy pilgrimage, the orientation of the mosques toward Mecca and the need for determining the direction of the Kaaba at the time of prayer gave religious impetus to the Moslem study of geography. Astrology, which necessitated the determining of the latitudes and longitudes of all places throughout the world, added its scientific influence. Moslem traders between the seventh and ninth centuries reached China on the east both by sea and by land, attained the island of Zanzibar and the farthest coasts of Africa on the south, penetrated Russia on the north and were checked in their advance westward only by the dreaded waters of the "Sea of Darkness"—the Atlantic. The reports of returning merchants naturally aroused popular interest in distant lands and alien peoples. Ptolemy's Geography was translated into Arabic either directly or through Syriac several times, and with this as a model the famous Khwarizmi constructed an "image of the earth," a map executed by him and sixty-nine other scholars—the first map of the heavens and the world in Islam. The early Arab geographers had gained from India the notion that there was a world center which they styled arin, a corruption of the name of an Indian town in Ptolemy's Geography, where there had been an astronomical observatory and on the meridian of which the "world cupola" or "summit" was supposed to lie. This they located on the equator between
West possessed. As Moslems the Arabs believed that the Koran and Islamic theology were the summations of religious law and experience. Their original contribution, therefore, was made in the borderland between philosophy and religion on one hand and philosophy and medicine on the other. It is to the eternal glory of medieval Islam that it succeeded for the first time in the history of human thought in harmonizing and reconciling monotheism—the idea of a single God and the greatest contribution of the ancient Semitic world—with Greek philosophy, the greatest contribution of the ancient Indo-European world. Islam thus led Christian Europe toward the modern point of view.

Learning in the ancient and medieval world—in the world of Islam especially—was far less compartmented than we are accustomed to consider it today. Philosophers could be mathematicians and musicians, astronomers could be poets. The modern Western reader will, for example, be a little surprised to find under the roll of Islam’s most distinguished astronomers the celebrated name of Umar al-Khayyam—the author of the even more celebrated Rubaiyat. He was indeed a Persian poet and a free thinker; he was also a first-class mathematician and astronomer. The work of al-Khwarizmi is also typical. As philosopher he endeavored in Neo-Platonic fashion to combine the views of Plato and Aristotle and regarded Neo Pythagorean mathematics as the basis of all science. But he was more than a philosopher; he was an alchemist, optician and musical theorist. No less than two hundred and sixty-five works are ascribed to him, but most of them unhappily have been lost. His principal work on optics, based on the Optics of Euclid, was widely used in both East and West and influenced Roger Bacon. His works on music indicate that measured song, or mensural music,
wards for women and each had its own dispensary. Some were equipped with medical libraries and offered courses in medicine.

The most notable medical authors who followed the epoch of the great translators were Persian in nationality but Arab in language. The portrait of two of these, Rhazes and Avicenna, adorn the great hall of the School of Medicine at the University of Paris.

Rhazes (al-Razi), who lived from 865 to 925, was one of the keenest original thinkers and greatest clinicians not only of Islam but of the Middle Ages. In selecting a new site for the great hospital at Baghdad, of which he was chief physician, he is said to have hung up shreds of meat in different places, choosing the spot where they showed the least signs of putrefaction. He is considered the inventor of the seton in surgery. One of his principal works on alchemy, the Book of Secrets, after having passed through numerous editorial hands was rendered into Latin in the late twelfth century by the eminent translator Gerard of Cressona and became a chief source of chemical knowledge until the fourteenth century. Under the title De spiritibus et corporibus it was quoted by Roger Bacon. The best known monograph of Rhazes is a treatise on smallpox and measles, the earliest of its kind and rightly considered an ornament to the medical literature of the Arabs. His most important work, however, was al-Hawi, a comprehensive book, first translated into Latin under the auspices of Charles I of Anjou by the Sicilian Jewish physician Faraj ben-Salim in 1279. Under the title Continens it was repeatedly printed from 1486 onwards, a fifth edition appearing in Venice in 1542. As the name indicates, this book was meant to be encyclopedic in its range of medical information. It sums up the knowledge the Arabs possessed at that time of Greek, Persian and Hindu medicine and adds some fresh contributions. Printed when printing was still in its infancy, these medical works of Rhazes exercised for centuries a remarkable influence over the minds of the Latin West.

The most illustrious name in Arabic medical annals after Rhazes is that of Avicenna. His encyclopedic treatise, translated as the Canon, worked its way into a position of pre-eminence in the medical literature of the age, becoming the textbook for medical education in the schools of Europe. In the last thirty years of the fifteenth century it passed through fifteen Latin editions and one Hebrew. In recent years a partial translation into English has been made. Its materia medica considers some seven hundred and sixty drugs. From the twelfth to the seventeenth centuries this work served as the chief guide to medical science in the West and it is still in occasional use in the Moslem East. In the words of Dr. William Osler it has remained "a medical bible for a longer period than any other work."

In the field of philosophy the primary contribution of the Arabs—and it was a highly significant one—was the bringing of Greek thought into harmony with the ideas of Islam. To the Arabs philosophy was a knowledge of the true cause of things as they really are, in so far as it is possible to ascertain them by human faculties. They adapted this essentially Greek point of view, modified by the thought of the conquered peoples and by other Eastern influences, to the mental proclivities of Islam and expressed it through the medium of Arabic. As students of Greek they considered Aristotle's works the complete codification of philosophical lore, and Galen's the summation of medical lore. Greek philosophy and medicine meant then, of course, all that the
Science and Literature

We have reached the period in which the Arabic language became the vehicle for fresh and original work in science, especially in medicine, astronomy, alchemy (which was the beginning of the science of chemistry) and geography, in mathematics—and also in philosophy, history, ethics, and literature. The period begins in the latter half of the ninth century, following the epoch of translation which lasted roughly a hundred years, from 750 to 850. It is characterized by a galaxy of names, few familiar to the general public in the West today though many of them well known and esteemed by modern students in the arts and the sciences. We shall be able to mention only a few, representatives of Islam's great contributors to the civilization which we know.

By now the Arabs had not only assimilated the ancient lore of Persia and the classical heritage of Greece, but had adapted both to their own peculiar needs and ways of thinking. Their translations, modified by the Arab mind in the course of several centuries, were passed on, together with many new contributions, to Europe through Syria, Spain and Sicily and laid the basis of that canon of knowledge which dominated medieval European thought. And transmission, from the standpoint of the history of culture, is no less essential than origination, for had the researches of Aristotle, Galen and Ptolemy been lost to posterity the world would have been as poor as if they had never been produced. The line of demarcation between translated and original work is, of course, not always clearly drawn. Many of the translators were also contributors.

Arab interest in the curative science found expression in the Prophetic tradition that made science twofold: theology and medicine. The physician was at the same time metaphysician, philosopher and sage. In the curative use of drugs some remarkable advances were made at this time by the Arabs. It was they who established the first apothecary shops, founded the earliest school of pharmacy and produced the first pharmacopoeia. As early as the days of the caliph al-Mamun pharmacists had to pass an examination. Like druggists, physicians also were required to submit to a test. Following a case of malpractice a distinguished physician was ordered by the caliph in 931 to examine all practicing physicians and grant certificates only to those who satisfied the requirements. Over eight hundred and sixty such men in Baghdad passed the test and the capital rid itself of its quacks. Something like a rural health service was organized when, on the orders of a vizir, a staff of physicians was sent from place to place carrying drugs and administering relief to ailing people. Other physicians made daily visits to jails. Such facts show an intelligent interest in public hygiene unknown to the rest of the world at that time. The first hospital in Islam was established by Harun al-Rashid at the beginning of the ninth century, following the Persian model. Not long afterward other hospitals to the number of thirty-four grew up throughout the Moslem world. Cairo saw its first hospital about 872, an institution which survived until the fifteenth century. Traveling clinics made their appearance in the eleventh century. Moslem hospitals had special
the dhimmis acquired the epithet “spotted.” One other grave
disability under which the dhimmis labored was a ruling of
the Moslem jurists of the period that the testimony of a
Christian or a Jew could not be accepted against a Moslem;
for the Jews and Christians had once corrupted the text of
their scripture, as the Koran charges, and therefore could
no more be trusted. But in spite of these restrictions the
Christians under the caliphs enjoyed a large measure of
toleration. We even read of Christian vizirs in the latter
half of the ninth century, and such Christian high officials
received the usual marks of honor, for we find record of
certain Moslems objecting to kissing their hands. One of
the most remarkable features of Christianity under the
caliphs was its possession of enough vitality to make it an
aggressive church, sending its missionaries as far as India
and China.

As one of the “protected” peoples the Jews fared on the
whole even better than the Christians, and that in spite of
several unfavorable references in the Koran. Under several
caliphs we read of more than one Jew assuming responsible
state positions. In Baghdad itself the Jews maintained a
good-sized colony which continued to flourish until the fall
of the city. Benjamin of Tudela, a rabbi who visited the col-
ony in 1170, found it in possession of ten rabbinical schools
and twenty-three synagogues; the principal one, adorned
with variegated marble, was richly ornamented with gold
and silver. Benjamin tells in glowing terms the high esteem
in which the chief rabbi was held as a descendant of David
and head of the community of all Jews owing allegiance to
the Baghdad caliphate. On his way to an audience with the
caliph he appeared dressed in embroidered silk, wore a white
turban gleaming with gems and was accompanied by a
retinue of horsemen. Ahead of him marched a herald calling
out: “Make way before our lord the son of David!”

This is the panorama of the life of the people of the
caliphate and their relationships to one another. We are
now in the third stage of the Arab conquest. The first, as
we have seen, was military and political—the march of Arab
arms. The second was religious, beginning with the first
century of Abbasid rule. During this period the bulk of the
population of the empire was converted to Islam. The third
stage was linguistic: the victory of the Arabic tongue over
the native languages of the subjugated peoples. This was the
slowest and the one in which the conquered presented the
greatest resistance. Men are more ready to give up their
political and even religious loyalties than their linguistic
ones.

Arabic as the language of learning won its day before
Arabic as the vernacular. In the preceding chapter we saw
how fresh streams of thought from Greek culture, Persia
and India resulted in the beginnings of a new culture in the
800’s in Baghdad. Now, Arabic has triumphed as the vehicle
of Arab civilization. This ushers in Islam’s intellectual
golden age.
of the empire were gradually rehabilitated. The lower region of the Tigris-Euphrates valley, the richest, with the exception of Egypt, in the whole empire and the traditional site of the garden of Eden, was the object of special attention on the part of the central government. Canals from the Euphrates formed a "veritable network." Arab geographers speak of caliphs "digging" or "opening" "rivers," when in most cases the process involved was one of redigging or reopening canals that had existed since Babylonian days. In Iraq as well as Egypt the task consisted mainly in keeping the ancient systems in order. Even before the World War, when the Ottoman government commissioned Sir William Willcocks to study the irrigation problem of Iraq, his report stressed the necessity of clearing the old watercourses rather than of constructing new ones. It should be noted, however, that the face of this great alluvial plain has greatly changed since Abbasid days and that both the Tigris and the Euphrates have considerably shifted their courses.

Most of the fruit trees and vegetables grown at present in Western Asia were known at this time, with the exception of mangoes, potatoes, tomatoes and similar plants introduced in recent times from the New World and distant European colonies. The orange tree, allied to the citron and lemon, had its native habitat in northern India or Malay, whence it spread into Western Asia; the adjoining lands of the Mediterranean basin and eventually through the Arabs in Spain into Europe. The sugar-cane plantations of southwestern Persia, with their noted refineries, were about this time followed by similar ones on the Syrian coast, from which place the Crusaders later introduced the cane and the sugar into Europe. Thus did this sweet commodity, probably of Bengalese origin, which has since become an indispensable ingredient in the daily food of civilized man, work its way westward.

The agricultural class, who constituted the bulk of the population of the empire and its chief source of revenue, were the original inhabitants of the land, now reduced to the position of dhimmis—those with whom a compact for religious tolerance had been made. The Arab considered it below his dignity to engage in agricultural pursuits. Originally "Scripturaries,"—Christians, Jews and Sabians—the dhimmis had their status widened to include certain other sects. In country places and on their farms these dhimmis clung to their ancient cultural patterns and preserved their native languages. The compact was observed well, on the whole, although there were periods of religious persecution.

In cities Christians and Jews held important financial, clerical and professional positions. This of course led to jealousy on the part of the Muslem populace and found expression in official enactments, but most of this discriminating legislation remained "ink on paper" and was not consistently enforced.

The pious Umayyad caliph Umar II ordered Christians and Jews to don distinctive dress, and he excluded them from public offices. Harun al-Rashid was evidently the first to reenact some of the old measures. The caliph al-Mutawakkil in 850 and 854 decreed that Christians and Jews should affix wooden images of devils to their houses, level their graves even with the ground, wear outer garments of honey color, i.e. yellow, put two honey-colored patches on the clothes of their slaves, one sewn on the back and the other on the front, and ride only on mules and asses with wooden saddles marked by two pomegranate-like balls on the cantle. It was on account of this distinctive dress that
the average merchant cost over ten thousand dinars, some over thirty thousand dinars; and many maritime traders were worth 4,000,000 dinars each. A dinar was the equivalent of about $2.40.

No commercial activity could have reached such dimensions had it not rested on extensive home industry and agriculture. Hand industry flourished in various parts of the empire. In Western Asia it centered chiefly in the manufacture of rugs, tapestry, silk, cotton and woolen fabrics, satin, brocade, sofas (from _suffah_) and cushion covers, as well as other articles of furniture and kitchen utensils. The many looms of Persia and Iraq turned out carpets and textiles maintained at a high standard by distinctive marks. One caliph's mother had a rug specially ordered for her at a cost of 130,000,000 dirhams; it bore figures of all sorts of birds in gold, with rubies and other precious stones for eyes.

A quarter in Baghdad named after Attab, an Umayyad prince who was its most distinguished resident, gave its name to a striped fabric, _attabi_, first manufactured there in the twelfth century. The fabric was imitated by the Arabs in Spain and under the trade name _tabi_ became popular in France, Italy and other lands of Europe. The term survives in "tabby," applied to streaked or marked cats. Kufah produced the silk and partly silk kerciefs for the head that are still worn under the name _kufiyah_.

In ancient Susiana were a number of factories famous for the embroidery of damask (a fabric originally made in Damascus) figured with gold, and for curtains made of spun silk. Their camel- and goat-hair fabrics, as well as their spun-silk cloaks, were widely known. Shiraz yielded striped wooden cloaks, also gauzes and brocades. Under the name of "taffeta" European ladies of the Middle Ages bought in their native shops the Persian silken cloth _taftah_.

The glass of Sidon, Tyre and other Syrian towns, a survival of the ancient Phoenician industry which next to the Egyptian was the oldest glass industry in history, was proverbial for its clarity and thinness. As a result of the Crusades, Syrian glass became the forerunner of the stained glass in the cathedrals of Europe. Glass and metal vases of Syrian workmanship were in great demand as articles of utility and luxury.

Worthy of special note is the manufacture of writing paper, introduced in the middle of the eighth century into Samargand from China. The paper of Samargand, which, as we have noted, was captured by the Moslems in 704, was considered matchless. Before the close of that century Baghdad saw its first paper mill. Gradually other mills for making paper followed: Egypt had its factory about 900 or earlier, Morocco about 1100, Spain about 1150; and various kinds of paper, white and colored, were produced. From Moslem Spain and from Italy, in the twelfth and thirteenth centuries, the manufacture of paper, as we shall see later, finally worked its way into Christian Europe, where, with the later discovery of printing from movable type, 1450-1455, it made possible the measure of popular education which Europe and America now enjoy.

Agriculture received great impetus under the early Abbasids because their capital itself lay in a most favored spot, an alluvial plain; because they realized that farming was the chief source of the state income; and because the tilling of the land was almost wholly in the hands of the native inhabitants, whose status was somewhat improved under the new regime. Deserted farms and ruined villages in different parts
trade was based on silk, the earliest of China's magnificent gifts to the West, and usually followed what has been styled "the great silk way" going through Samarqand and Chinese Turkestan, a region less traversed today by civilized man than almost any other part of the habitable world. Goods were generally transported by relays; few caravans went the whole distance.

Westward, Moslem merchants reached Morocco and Spain. A thousand years before de Lesseps an Arab caliph, Harun, entertained the idea of digging a canal through the Isthmus of Suez. Arab Mediterranean trade, however, never rose to great prominence. The Black Sea was likewise inhospitable to it, though in the tenth century brisk land trade took place with the peoples of the Volga regions to the north. But the Caspian Sea, because of its proximity to the Persian centers and the prosperous cities of Samarqand and Bukhara with their hinterland, was the scene of active commercial intercourse. Moslem merchants carried with them dates, sugar, cotton and woolen fabrics, steel tools and glassware; they imported, among other commodities, spices, camphor and silk from farther Asia, and ivory, ebony and negro slaves from Africa.

An idea of the fortunes amassed by the Rothschilds and Rockefellers of the age may be gained from the case of the Baghdad jeweler ibn-al-Jassas, who remained wealthy after a caliph had confiscated 16,000,000 dinars of his property, and became the first of a family of distinguished jewel merchants. Certain Basrah merchants whose ships carried goods to distant parts of the world had an annual income of more than a million dirhams each. An uneducated miller of Basrah and Baghdad could afford to distribute a hundred dinars as daily alms among the poor. In Siruf the home of
writers list ability in archery, hunting, playing ball and chess—in all of which the companion may equal his royal master with no fear of affronting him. Among the caliphs particularly fond of polo was al-Mutadid, whose Turkish general once refused to play against him because he did not want to be against the commander of the believers even in a game. Interesting references are also made to a ball game in which a broad piece of wood was used. Could this be tennis in its rudimentary form? The word "tennis," generally supposed to have come from the French verb tenez, meaning "take heed," is probably from Tinnis, the Arabic name of an Egyptian city in the Delta noted in the Middle Ages for its linen fabrics, which may have been used for making tennis balls.

The number of early Arabic books dealing with hunting, trapping and falconry testify to the keen interest in these sports. Falconry and hawking were introduced into Arabia from Persia, as the Arabic vocabulary relating to these sports indicates. They became particularly favored in the later period of the caliphate and in that of the Crusades. Hunting with the falcon or sparrow hawk is still practiced in Persia, Iraq and Syria in the same manner as described in the Arabian Nights. Incidentally, the first thing a Moslem hunter must do after seizing his prey is to cut its throat; otherwise its flesh would be unlawful.

At the head of the social register stood the caliph and his family, the government officials and the satellites of these groups. In this last class we may include the soldiers and bodyguards, the favored friends and boon companions, as well as the "clients" and servants.

The servants were almost all slaves recruited from non-Moslem peoples and captured by force, taken prisoner in time of war or purchased in time of peace. Some were negroes, others were Turks, and still others were white. The white slaves were mainly Greeks and Slavs, Armenians and Berbers. Some were eunuchs attached to the service of the harem, others, termed ghilman, who might also be eunuchs, were the recipients of special favors from their masters, wore rich and attractive uniforms and often beautified and perfumed their bodies in effeminate fashion. We read of ghilman in the reign of al-Rashid; but it was evidently the caliph al-Amin who, following Persian precedent, established in the Arabic world the ghilman institution for the practice of unnatural sexual relations. A judge of whom there is record used four hundred such youths. Poets did not disdain to give public expression to their perverted passions and to address amorous pieces of their compositions to "beardless young boys."

The maidens among slaves were also used as singers, dancers and concubines, and some of them exerted appreciable influence over their caliph masters. Such was "she of the mole," whom al-Rashid had bought for 70,000 dinars and in a fit of jealousy bestowed on one of his male servants. In order to win him from another singing-girl to whom he became attached, al-Rashid's wife Zubaydah presented her husband with ten maidens, two of whom became the mothers of caliphs. The legendary story of Tawaddud, the beautiful and talented slave girl in The Thousand and One Nights, whom al-Rashid was willing to purchase for 100,000 dinars after she had passed with flying colors a searching test before his savants in medicine, law, astronomy, philosophy, music and mathematics—to say nothing of rhetoric, grammar, poetry, history and the Koran—illustrates how highly cultured some of these maidens must have been. Al-Amin's com-
gant manners, who abstains from joking, holds fellowship with the right comrades, has high standards of veracity, is scrupulous in the fulfillment of his promises, keeps a secret, wears unsoldered and unpatched clothes, and at the table takes small mouthfuls, converses or laughs but little, chews his food slowly, does not lick his fingers, avoids garlic and onions and refrains from using the toothpick in toilet rooms, baths, public meetings and on the streets.

Alcoholic drinks were often indulged in both in company and in private. Judging by the countless stories of revelry in such works as the Aghani and the Arabian Nights, and by the numerous songs and poems in praise of wine, prohibition, one of the distinctive features of the Moslem religion, prohibited no more than did the eighteenth amendment to the Constitution of the United States. Even caliphs, vizirs, princes and judges paid no heed to the religious injunction. Khm, made of dates, was the favorite beverage.

Convivial parties featuring the “daughter of the vine” and song were not uncommon. At these drinking bouts the hosts and guests perfumed their beards with civet or rose-water and wore special garments of bright colors. The room was made fragrant by ambergris or aloes-wood burning in a censer. The songstresses who participated in such gatherings were mostly slaves of loose character, as illustrated by many stories; they constituted the gravest menace to the morals of the youth of the age. The laity had access to wine in the Christian monasteries and the special bars conducted mainly by Jews. Christians and Jews were the “bootleggers” of the time.

“Cleanliness is a part of faith”—so runs a Prophetic tradition that is still on every lip in Moslem lands. Arabia had no baths that we hear of before Muhammad. He himself is represented as prejudiced against them and as having permitted men to enter them for purposes of cleanliness only, each wearing a cloth. In the time we are studying, however, public baths had become popular not only for ceremonial ablutions and for their salutary effects, but also as resorts of amusement and mere luxury. Women were allowed their use on specially reserved days. At the beginning of the tenth century Baghdad boasted some 27,000 public baths, and in other times even 60,000, all of which—like most figures in Arabic sources—appear highly exaggerated. A Moorish traveler who visited Baghdad in 1327 found in each of the thirteen quarters composing its west side two or three baths of the most elaborate kind, each supplied with hot and cold running water.

Then as now the bathhouse comprised several chambers with mosaic pavements and marble-lined inner walls clustering round a large central chamber. This innermost chamber, crowned by a dome studded with small round glazed apertures for the admission of light, was heated by steam rising from a central jet of water in the middle of a basin. The outer rooms were used for lounging and for enjoying drinks and refreshments.

Sports, like the fine arts, have throughout history been characteristic more of Indo-European than of Semitic civilization. Engaging in them involves physical exertion for its own sake, a rather absurd idea to the son of Arabia with his poetical temperament and his well-founded respect for the heat of the daylight hours.

In the list of outdoor sports, however, were archery, polo, ball and mallets (a sort of croquet or hockey), fencing, javelin-throwing, horse racing, and above all hunting. Among the qualifications of a prospective boon companion
fication of cunning and intrigue and as the repository of all base sentiments and unworthy thoughts.

Marriage has been regarded almost universally in Islam as a positive duty, the neglect of which is subject to severe reproach, and the gift of children, especially if sons, a boon from God. A wife’s first duty consisted in the service of her husband, the care of the children and the management of household affairs; any spare time would be occupied with spinning and weaving.

Judging by the exotic expressions of the poets of the age, the early Arabian ideals of feminine beauty seem not to have undergone much change. The woman’s stature should be like the bamboo among plants, her face as round as the full moon, her hair darker than the night, her cheeks white and rosy with a mole not unlike a drop of ambergris upon a plate of alabaster, her eyes intensely black and large like those of a wild deer, her eyelids drowsy or languid, her mouth small with teeth like pearls set in coral, her bosom pomegranate-like, her hips wide and her fingers tapering; the tips dyed with vermilion henna (from Arabic hima).

The fashionable headdress for women was evidently a dome-shaped cap, round the bottom of which was a circle that could be adorned with jewels. Among other objects of feminine adornment were anklets and bracelets. Men’s clothing has varied but little since those days and the ancient style is still followed by the older generation in Lebanon and Syria. The common headdress was the black high-peaked hat, made of felt or wool. The wardrobe was completed by wide trousers of Persian origin, shirt, vest and jacket with outer mantle, the jubbah. This Arabic word has worked its way from Spanish, where we find it in a late tenth-century dictionary, into the rest of the Romance lan-


guages and thence into English and the other Germanic languages as well as the Slavonic. In English it has left an interesting survival in the word “gibbet,” meaning “gallows.”

The most conspicuous piece of furniture in the home now came to be the diwan, a sofa extending along three sides of the room. Raised seats in the form of chairs were introduced under the earlier dynasties, but cushions laid on small square mattresses—a word derived from Arabic mutrah—on the floor where one could comfortably squat remained popular. Hand-woven carpets covered the floor. Food was served on large round trays of brass set on a low table in front of the diwan or the floor cushions. In the homes of the well-to-do the trays were of silver and the table of wood inlaid with ebony, mother-of-pearl or tortoise-shell—not unlike those still manufactured in Damascus. Those same people who had once enjoyed scorpions, beetles and weasels as a luxury, who thought rice a venomous food and used flattened bread for writing material, by this time had their gastronomic tastes whetted for the delicacies of the civilized world, including such Persian dishes as the greatly desired stew and the rich sweets. Their chickens were now fed on shelled nuts, almonds and milk. In summer, houses were cooled by ice. Nonalcoholic drinks in the form of sherbet, consisting of water sweetened with sugar and flavored with extracts of violets, bananas, roses or mulberries, were served. Coffee did not attain vogue until the fifteenth century, and tobacco was unknown before the discovery of the New World. A ninth- to tenth-century author has left us a work intended to give an exposition of the sentiments and manners of a man of culture, a gentleman, in that period. He is one in possession of polite behavior, manly honor and ele-
soon took its place side by side with Arabic grammar as the basis of humanistic studies in Islam. This position it has maintained to the present day. Moslems accepted the idea of Neo-Platonic commentators that the teachings of Aristotle and Plato were substantially the same. Especially in Sufism, Moslem mysticism, did the influence of Neo-Platonism manifest itself. Through the Arab scholars, Avicenna and Averroës, as we shall later see, Platonism and Aristotelianism found their way into Latin and exercised a determining influence upon medieval European scholasticism.

This long and fruitful age of translation under the early Abbasids was followed by one of original contribution which we shall discuss in a later chapter. Arabic, which in pre-Islamic days was only a language of poetry and after Muhammad mainly a language of revelation and religion, had become by the tenth century metamorphosed in a remarkable and unprecedented way into a pliant medium for expressing scientific thought and conveying philosophic ideas. In the meantime it had established itself as the language of diplomacy and polite intercourse from Central Asia, through the whole length of Northern Africa, to Spain. Since that time the peoples of Iraq, Syria and Palestine as well as of Egypt, Tunis, Algeria and Morocco have expressed their best thought in the tongue of the Arabians.

**The Life of the People**

Arab historians had their interest too much centered in the caliph's affairs, in the tangled and bloody but to them all important story of the rise and fall of dynasties and pretenders, and in the triumphs and mishaps of generals, vizirs and the politically eminent of the day, to leave us any adequate picture of the social and economic life of the common people. But from sporadic, incidental passages in their works, from literary sources and indeed from the facts of ordinary life in the little-changing Moslem Orient of today, it is possible to reconstruct an outline of that picture.

The woman of the ninth century enjoyed the same considerable measure of liberty as her sister in earlier years; but toward the end of the tenth century the system of strict seclusion and absolute segregation of the sexes had become general. Not only do we read of women in the high circles of the early Abbasid period achieving distinction and exercising influence in state affairs, but of Arab maidens going to war and commanding troops, composing poetry and competing with men in literary pursuits or enlivening society with their wit, musical talent and vocal accomplishments.

In the period of decline, characterized by excessive concubinage, laxity of sex morality and indulgence in luxury, the position of woman sank to the low level we find in the Arabian Nights. There woman is represented as the personi-
mainly in the newly founded academy. The Abbasid era of translation lasted about a century after 750. Since most of the translators were Aramaic-speaking, many of the Greek works were first translated into Aramaic (Syriac) before their rendition into Arabic. Aramaic was the language Christ spoke.

The translators into Arabic did not interest themselves in Greek productions of the literary type. No close contact was established between the Arab mind and Greek drama, Greek poetry and Greek history. In that field, Persian influence remained paramount. It was Greek philosophy as originated by Plato and Aristotle and expounded by later Neo-Platonists, that served as the starting point of the voyage of intellectual discovery.

The sheikh of the translators, as the Arabs express it, was Hunayn ibn-Ishaq (909-873), one of the greatest scholars and noblest characters of the age. Hunayn was a Nestorian Christian from al-Hira, and as a youth acted as dispenser to a physician. Taking as a challenge a chiding remark by the master that the people of Hira had no business with medicine and that he had better go and change money in the bazaar, the lad left the service of his master in tears, but 2,000 upon the study of Greek. Among other books in Arabic Hunayn is supposed to have prepared translations of Galen, Hippocrates and Dioscorides as well as of Plato's Republic and Aristotle's Categories, Physics and Magna Moralia. Among these his chief work was the rendition into Syriac and Arabic of almost all of Galen's scientific output. The seven books of Galen's anatomy, lost in the original Greek, have luckily been preserved in Arabic. Hunayn's Arabic version of the Old Testament from the Greek Septuagint did not survive.

Hunayn's ability as a translator is affirmed by the report that he and other translators received about 300 dinars (roughly $1,200) per month and that al-Mamun paid him in gold the weight of the books he translated. But he reached the summit of his glory not only as a translator but as a practitioner when he was appointed by the caliph al-Mutawakkil as his private physician. His patron, however, once committed him to jail for a year for refusing the offer of rich rewards to concoct a poison for an enemy. When brought again before the caliph and threatened with death his reply was, "I have skill only in what is beneficial, and have studied naught else." Asked by the caliph, who then claimed that he was simply testing his physician's integrity, what prevented him from preparing the deadly poison, Hunayn replied:

"Two things: my religion and my profession. My religion decrees that we should do good even to our enemies, how much more to our friends. And my profession is instituted for the benefit of humanity and limited to their relief and cure. Besides, every physician is under oath never to give anyone a deadly medicine."

A modern French historian of medicine calls Hunayn "the greatest figure of the ninth century."

Before the age of translation was brought to an end practically all the extant works of Aristotle, many of which were of course spurious, had become accessible to the Arabic reader. All this took place while Europe was almost totally ignorant of Greek thought and science. For while al-Rashid and al-Mamun were delving into Greek and Persian philosophy their contemporaries in the West, Charlemagne and his lords, were dabbling in the art of writing their names. Aristotle's logical Organon, which in Arabic included Aristotle's Rhetoric and Poetics as well as Porphyry's Isagoge,
which by order of the caliph was translated by al-Fazari into Arabic. The stars had of course interested the Arabsians since desert days, but no scientific study of them was undertaken until this time. Islam added its impetus to the study of astronomy as a means for fixing the direction in which prayer should be conducted. The famous al-Khwarizmi, who died about 850, based his widely known astronomical tables on al-Fazari’s work and syncretized the Indian and Greek systems of astronomy, at the same time adding his own contribution. This same Indian traveler had also brought a treatise on mathematics by means of which the numerals called in Europe Arabic and by the Arabs Indian entered the Moslem world. Later, in the ninth century, the Indians made another important contribution to Arabic mathematical science, the decimal system.

At the time of the Arab conquest of the Fertile Crescent the intellectual legacy of Greece was unquestionably the most precious treasure at hand. Hellenism consequently became the most vital of all foreign influences in Arab life.

The height of Greek influence was reached under al-Mamun. The rationalistic tendencies of this caliph led him to the philosophical works of the Greeks for justification of his position that religious texts should agree with the judgments of reason. In 830 he established in Baghdad his famous “house of wisdom,” a combination library, academy and translation bureau which in many respects proved the most important educational institution since the foundation of the Alexandrian Museum in the first half of the third century B.C. Down to this time sporadic translations had been done independently by Christians, Jews and recent converts to Islam. Beginning with al-Mamun and continuing under his immediate successors the work was centered

Syrian but mainly Hellenic, and was marked by translations into Arabic from Persian, Sanskrit, Syriac and Greek. Starting with very little science, philosophy or literature of his own, the Arabian Moslem, who brought with him from the desert a keen sense of intellectual curiosity and many latent faculties, soon became, as we have learned before, the beneficiary and heir of the older and more cultured peoples whom he conquered or encountered. Just as in Syria he adopted the existing Aramaic civilization, itself influenced by the later Greeks, so did he in Iraq adopt the same civilization influenced by the Persian. Three-quarters of a century after the establishment of Baghdad the Arabic-reading world was in possession of the chief philosophical works of Aristotle, of the leading Neo-Platonic commentators, and of most of the medical writings of Galen, as well as of Persian and Indian scientific works. In only a few decades the Arabs assimilated what had taken the Greeks centuries to develop. In absorbing the main features of both Hellenic and Persian cultures, Islam lost most of its own original character, which breathed the spirit of the desert and bore the stamp of Arabian nationalism, but thereby took an important place in the medieval cultural unit which linked southern Europe with the Near East. This culture, it should be remembered, was fed by a single stream, a stream with sources in ancient Egypt, Babylonia, Phoenicia and Judea, all flowing to Greece and now returning to the East in the form of Hellenism. We shall see later how this same stream was redirected into Europe by the Arabs in Spain and Sicily, where it helped create the Renaissance of Europe.

India acted as an early source of inspiration, especially in wisdom literature and mathematics. About 773 an Indian traveler introduced into Baghdad a treatise on astronomy,
A number of beautiful girl dancers performed in rhythmic and unison to the soft harmony of music and were joined in their singing by all those who attended. Another author relates that on the occasion of a dinner given by Ibrahim in honor of his brother al-Rashid, the caliph was served with a dish of fish in which the slices looked exceedingly small. In explanation the host stated that the slices were fishes' tongues, and the waiter added that the cost of the hundred and fifty fish tongues in the dish was over a thousand dirhams. Even when stripped of the cast of Oriental romance and fancy, enough of the splendor of court life in Baghdad remains to arouse our astonishment.

Along Baghdad's miles of wharves lay hundreds of vessels, including ships of war and pleasure craft and varying from Chinese junk to native rafts of inflated sheepskins, not unlike those of our present day, which were floated down from Mosul. Into the bazaars of the city came porcelain, silk and musk from China; spices, minerals and dyes from India and the Malay Archipelago; rubies, lapis lazuli, fabrics and slaves from the lands of the Turks in Central Asia; honey, wax, furs and white slaves from Scandinavia and Russia; ivory, gold dust and black slaves from eastern Africa. Chinese wares had a special bazaar devoted to their sale. The provinces of the empire itself sent by caravan or sea their domestic products: rice, grain and linen from Egypt; glass, metal ware and fruits from Syria; brocade, pearls and weapons from Arabia; silks, perfumes and vegetables from Persia.

From Baghdad and other export centers, Arab merchants shipped to the Far East, Europe and Africa fabrics, jewelry, metal mirrors, glass beads and spices. The hoards of Arab coins recently found in places as far north as Russia, Finland, Sweden and Germany testify to the world-wide com-

mercial activity of the Moslems of this and the later period. The adventures of Sindbad the Sailor, which form one of the best-known tales in The Thousand and One Nights, have long been recognized as based upon actual reports of voyages made by Muslim merchants.

Merchants played a leading part in the Baghdad community. Members of each craft and trade had their shops in the same market as in the present day. The monotony of street life was interrupted from time to time by the occasional passage of a wedding or circumcision procession. Professional men—physicians, lawyers, teachers, writers and the like—began to occupy a conspicuous place. A biographer has left us a picture of the daily routine of a member of the learned fraternity, which indicates that scholarship had a considerable market value in those days. We are first shown this man of learning after his daily ride, at the public bath, where attendants poured water over him. On emerging he put on a lounging robe, sipped a drink, ate a biscuit and lay down, sometimes falling asleep. The siesta over, he burned perfume to fumigate his person and ordered a dinner which generally consisted of soup, fattened chicken and bread. Then he resumed his sleep and on waking drank four roats of old wine, to which he might add quinces and Syrian apples.

The luxurious scale of living made this period popular in history and in fiction, but what has rendered it especially illustrious in world annals is the fact that it witnessed the most momentous intellectual awakening in the history of Islam and one of the most significant in the whole history of thought and culture. The awakening was due in large measure to foreign influences, partly Indo-Persian and
table no vessels not made of gold or silver and studded with gems. She was the first to ornament her shoes with precious stones. On one holy pilgrimage she is reported to have spent three million dinars, which included the expense of furnishing the city of Mecca with water from a stream twenty-five miles away.

Zubaydah had a rival in the beautful Ulayyah, half-sister of Harun, who to cover a blemish on her forehead devised a fillet set with jewels, which, as the fillet à la Ulayyah, was soon adopted by the world of fashion as the ornament of the day.

Especially on ceremonial occasions, such as the installation of the caliph, weddings, pilgrimages and receptions for foreign envoys, did the courtly wealth and magnificence make its fullest display. The marriage ceremony of the caliph al-Mamun to the eighteen-year-old Buran, daughter of his vizir, was celebrated in 825 with such fabulous expenditure of money that it has lived in Arabic literature as one of the unforgettable extravaganzas of the age. At the nuptials a thousand pearls of unique size, we are told, were showered from a gold tray upon the couple who stood on a golden mat studded with pearls and sapphires. A two-hundred-rot candle of ambergris turned the night into day. Balls of musk, each containing a ticket naming an estate or a slave or some such gift, were showered on the royal princes and dignitaries.

In 917 the caliph al-Muqtadir received in his palace with great ceremony and pomp the envoys of the young Constantinian VII, whose mission evidently involved the exchange and ransom of prisoners. The caliphal array included 160,000 cavalry and footmen, 7,000 black and white eunuchs and 700 chamberlains. In the parade a hundred lions marched, and in the caliphal palace hung 38,000 curtains, of which 12,500 were gilded, besides 22,000 rugs. The envoys were so struck with awe and admiration that they first mistook the chamberlain's office and then the vizir's for the royal audience chamber. Especially impressed were they with the Hall of the Tree which housed an artificial tree of gold and silver weighing 500,000 drams, in the branches of which were lodged automatons singing birds of the same precious metals. In the garden they marveled at the artificially dwarfed palm trees which by skilled cultivation yielded dates of rare varieties.

Harun was the beau ideal of Islamic kingship. Like a magnet, his princely munificence and that of his immediate successors attracted to the capital poets, wits, musicians, singers, dancers, trainers of fighting dogs and cocks and others who could interest or entertain. The libertine poet abu-Nuwas, the boon companion of al-Rashid and his companion on many a nocturnal adventure, has depicted for us in unforgettable terms the colorful court life of this period of glory. The pages of al-Aghani abound with illustrative anecdotes whose nucleus of truth is not hard to discern. According to one story the Caliph al-Amin, Harun's son, one evening bestowed on his uncle Ibrahim, a professional singer, the sum of 300,000 dinars for chanting a few verses of abu-Nuwas. This raised the gratuities thus far received by Ibrahim from the caliph to 20,000,000 dirhams, all of which did not amount to more than the land tax of a few districts. For his parties on the Tigris, al-Amin had built a number of special barges shaped like animals. One of these vessels looked like a dolphin, another like a lion, a third like an eagle. The cost of one was 3,000,000 dirhams. We read in the Aghani of a picturesque all-night ballet, conducted under the Caliph al-Amin's personal direction, in which a large
from which the enemy might be expected. But an Arab geographer remarks that the figure necessarily pointed always in the same direction, which would mean the existence of a constant enemy threatening the city, and declares the Moslems “too intelligent to believe such fabrications.”

The new location opened the way for ideas from the East. Arab Islam succumbed to Persian influence; the caliphate became more a revival of Iranian despotism and less an Arabian sheikhdom. Gradually Persian titles, Persian wines and wives, Persian mistresses, Persian songs, as well as Persian ideas and thoughts, won the day. Their influence softened the rough edges of the primitive Arabian life and paved the way for a new era distinguished by the cultivation of science and scholarly pursuits. In two fields only did the Arabian hold his own: Islam remained the religion of the state and Arabic continued to be the official language of the state registers.

The ninth century opened with two imperial names standing supreme in world affairs: Charlemagne in the West and the Caliph Harun al-Rashid in the East. Of the two, Harun was undoubtedly the more powerful and represented the higher culture. The two contemporaries entered into friendly relations, prompted, of course, by self-interest. Charlemagne cultivated Harun as a possible ally against hostile Byzantium. Harun desired to use Charlemagne against his rivals and deadly foes, the neighboring Umayyads of Spain, who had succeeded in establishing a mighty and prosperous state. This reciprocity of cordial feelings found expression, according to Western writers, in the exchange of a number of embassies and presents. A Frankish author who is sometimes referred to as Charlemagne’s sec-

retary relates that the envoys of the great king of the West returned home with rich gifts from “the king of Persia, Aaron,” which included fabrics, aromatics and an elephant. This account speaks further of an intricate clock as among the gifts from Baghdad. The account of the pipe organ sent to Charlemagne by Harun, like many other charming bits of history, is fictitious. Its story is apparently based on a mistranslation of the term clepsydra in the sources, which in reality meant a device for measuring time by water and referred to the clock presented. Likewise the story that the keys of the Church of the Holy Sepulchre were delivered by the caliph to Charlemagne has been discredited. The strange thing about this exchange of embassies and gifts, said to have taken place between 797 and 806, is the utter silence of Moslem authors regarding it. While reference is made to various other diplomatic exchanges and courtesies, none is made to this.

Though less than half a century old, Baghdad by the time of Harun, 868-809, had grown from nothingness to a world center of prodigious wealth and international significance, standing alone as the rival of Byzantium. Its splendor had kept pace with the prosperity of the empire of which it was the capital. It had become “a city with no peer throughout the whole world.”

The royal palace with its many annexes for harem, eunuchs and special functionaries occupied one-third of the Round City. Particularly impressive was its audience chamber with its rugs, curtains and cushions, the best the Orient could produce. The caliph’s cousin-wife, Zubaydah, who in tradition shares with her husband the halo of glory and distinction bestowed by later generations, would tolerate at her
anon and Palestine the issue remained a living one until modern times, for we know of pitched battles fought between the two parties as late as the eighteenth century.

The lack of any definite and fixed rule of hereditary succession to the caliphal throne weakened the dynasty still further. Muawiyah had initiated the wise and far-sighted policy of nominating his son as his successor, but the antiquated Arabian principle of seniority in succession stood in constant conflict with the natural ambition of the ruling father to pass the sovereignty on to his son.

Significantly, and paradoxically—since in the chronicles of the day the people are scarcely even mentioned—homage by the people became the only sure title to the throne. This homage was expressed through the leaders. But the day when the people of any state, as the ultimate repository of sovereign power, could make their wishes known other than by haphazard mob action lay far in the future.

In 747 open revolt against the Umayyads was proclaimed by their cousins the Abbasids, descendants of an uncle of the Prophet, al-Abbas. It was successful. The Umayyad house was exterminated. One Abbasi general invited eighty leading members of the deposed house to a banquet, in the course of the feast had them all cut down, and after spreading leathern covers over the dead and dying, continued his repast. The first Abbasi caliph referred to himself as al-saifah, "the bloodsheider," which became his sobriquet. The fact was ominous. The incoming dynasty depended upon force in the execution of its policies. For the first time in the history of Islam the leathern spread beside the caliph's seat, which served as a carpet for the executioner, became a necessary adjunct of the imperial throne. The Abbasi caliphs never controlled North Africa or Spain but they did rule over the eastern part of the Islamic world for the next five hundred years, until the thirty-seventh caliph of the line met his destruction at the hands of the Mongols in 1258. It was under the Abbasids that Islamic civilization experienced its golden age.

Baghdad was the creation of the Abbasids, the city which the second ruler of the dynasty had caused to be built on the west bank of the Tigris River, in that same valley which had furnished sites for some of the mightiest capitals of the ancient world. "It is an excellent military camp," he had remarked. "Besides, here is the Tigris to put us in touch with lands as far as China and bring us all that the seas yield as well as the food products of Mesopotamia, Armenia and their environs. Then there is the Euphrates to carry for us all that Syria, al-Raqqa and adjacent lands have to offer." It was a sagacious choice, and the new city—on the construction of which one hundred thousand laborers, craftsmen and architects worked for four years—instantly flourished.

The city was circular in form—whence the name the Round City—with double brick walls, a deep moat and a third innermost wall rising ninety feet and surrounding the central area. The walls had four gates from which four highways, starting from the center of the circle, radiated like the spokes of a wheel to the four corners of the empire. The whole thus formed concentric circles with the caliphal palace—styled the Golden Gate or the Green Dome—as the hub. Beside the palace stood the great mosque. The dome of the audience chamber, from which the imperial palace was named, rose to a height of one hundred and thirty feet. Later tradition topped it by the figure of a mounted man holding a lance that in time of danger pointed the direction
surviving. This caliph employed Persian and Indian craftsmen as well as Greek artisans provided by the emperor of Constantinople. Papyri recently discovered show that material and skilled workmen were imported from Egypt.

Having given the world a lesson in the art of war, the Arab was now ready and eager to learn the arts of peace.

The Arabs addressed themselves to the task of mastering the depravities of the civilized life of the time with no less ardor than they studied its esthetics and learning. Shortly before the middle of the eighth century a caliph ascended to the Umayyad throne who had been born of a slave mother—a portentous fact. His two successors, the last in the dynasty, were also sons of slave women. The eunuch system, which made the harem institution possible, was now fully developed. Indulgence in luxury was rife due to increased wealth and a superabundance of slaves. That the reigning family could no longer boast pure Arab blood was symptomatic of a loosening of moral standards throughout society.

The position of the Umayyad dynasty, weakened by this decadence, was further undermined by the increasingly sharp division of North Arabian as against South Arabian tribes. This racial tendency to separatism, apparent even in pre-Islamic days, now became complete and was the cause of boundless dispute. Everywhere, on the banks of the Indus, the shores of Sicily and the borders of the Sahara, the ancestral feud, transformed into an alignment of two political parties, called Qays and Yaman, made itself felt. In Leb-
expression in religious architecture. The Moslem architects, or the men they employed, evolved a scheme of building, simple and dignified, based on earlier patterns but singularly expressive of the spirit of the new religion. Thus we have in the mosque (from masjid, meaning a place to prostrate oneself) an epitome of the history of the development of Islamic civilization in its interracial and international relationships. Perhaps no clearer example could be cited to illustrate the cultural interplay between Islam and its neighbors than the mosque.

The simple mosque of Muhammad at Medina became the general prototype of the congregational mosque in the first century of Islam. This mosque consisted of a courtyard open to the sky, enclosed by walls of sun-baked clay. As a protection from the sun the Prophet later extended the flat roof from the adjacent buildings over the whole open court. The roof consisted of palm trunks used as columns to support a cover of palm fronds and mud. A palm trunk fixed in the ground served first as a pulpit for the Prophet to stand on while addressing the congregation. This was later replaced by a small platform of tamarisk wood with three steps copied from those seen in Christian churches in Syria. Here, then, we have in their simplest forms most all the rudiments of a congregational mosque—a court, some cover to shelter the worshiper and a pulpit.

The subsequent advance of the Arabs in successive waves across Western Asia and North Africa brought them into possession of numberless standing and ruined structures representing a high artistic development and, what is more essential, it put them in control of the living technical knowledge and skill inherited by members of the conquered races from ages past. This technique, applied to the religious needs of the Moslem community, produced in course of time what has been variously designated Saracen, Arabian, Moslem and Muhammadan art. Moslems object to the use of the term "Muhammadan" because of its parallelism to the term "Christian" applied to the worshippers of Christ, for they, as they maintain, are not worshippers of Muhammad.

Because of its biblical association and as the traditional stopping place of Muhammad on his celebrated nocturnal journey heavenward, Jerusalem very early acquired special sanctity in the eyes of all Moslems. The Dome of the Rock, built in 691 on a spot hallowed by Jewish, heathen, Christian and Moslem associations and considered by tradition the place where Abraham intended to sacrifice his son Isaac, shows a radical change from the old pattern, involving the introduction of mosaic and other decorative motifs and a dome erected to surpass the beautiful cupola of the Church of the Holy Sepulchre. The result was an architectural monument of such noble beauty that it has scarcely been surpassed anywhere.

The great mosque in Damascus shows even more plainly how "Arab civilization" developed. In 705 the Caliph al-Walid had taken over the site of the Christian basilica of Damascus dedicated to St. John, originally a temple of Jupiter, and built there the grand mosque named after the Umayyads. How much of the Christian construction was preserved in al-Walid's mosque is difficult to ascertain. The two southern minarets stand on ancient church towers which belonged to the old basilica, but the northern minaret, used as a beacon tower, was certainly constructed by al-Walid and became the model for similar structures in Syria, North Africa and Spain. It is the oldest purely Moslem minaret
As Persians, Syrians, Copts, Berbers and others flocked to the fold of Islam and married Arabians, the original high wall raised earlier between Arabians and non-Arabians tumbled down. The nationality of the Moslem reeded into the background. No matter what his nationality may have been originally, the follower of Muhammad now passed for an Arab. An Arab henceforth became one who professed Islam and spoke and wrote the Arabic tongue, regardless of his racial affiliation. This is one of the most significant facts in the history of Islamic civilization. When we therefore speak of "Arab medicine" or "Arab philosophy" or "Arab mathematics" we do not mean the medical science, philosophy or mathematics that are necessarily the product of the Arabian mind or developed by people living in the Arabian peninsula, but that body of knowledge enshrined in books written in the Arabic language by men who flourished chiefly during the caliphate and were themselves Persians, Syrians, Egyptians or Arabians, Christian, Jewish or Moslem, and who may have drawn some of their material from Greek, Aramaean, Indo-Persian or other sources.

On the borderland of Persia the scientific study of the Arabic language and grammar was begun and carried on mainly for foreign converts and partly by them. The first impulse came from the desire to supply the linguistic needs of Neo-Moslems who wanted to study the Koran, hold government positions and converse with the conquerors. The original grammatical treatise was, according to legend, drawn up on a caliph's dictum that "the parts of speech are three: noun, verb and particle." Arabic grammar, however, shows long and slow development and bears striking marks of the influence of Greek logic.

The study of the Koran and the necessity of expounding it gave rise to the twin sciences of philology and lexicography, as well as to that most characteristically Moslem literary activity—the science of tradition—hadith, literally "narrative." In its technical sense a tradition is an act or saying attributed to the Prophet or to one of his companions. The Koran and tradition provided the foundation upon which theology and law were raised. Law in Islam is more intimately related to religion than to jurisprudence as modern lawyers understand it. Roman law, directly or through the Talmud and other media, did undoubtedly affect Umayyad legislation, but to what extent has not been fully ascertained.

This period saw the beginning of Arab science, the first treatise on medicine coming, characteristically, by way of a translation by a Jew of a Greek tract composed by a Christian priest in Alexandria. Alchemy, like medicine, one of the few sciences in which the Arabs later made a distinct contribution, was one of the disciplines early developed.

Poetry and music flourished in the court at Damascus, the latter over the protest of conservatives, who linked music and song with wine drinking and gambling as diversions forbidden by the Prophet. The greatest measure of intellectual progress achieved under the Umayyads was undoubtedly in the field of poetical composition. The preceding grim period of conquest had inspired no poet in a nation of poets, but with the accession of the worldly Umayyads the old connections with the goddesses of wine, song and poetry were reestablished. For the first time the poet of love makes his full appearance in Arabic.

In the case of the Moslem Arabs, art found its supreme
religions, whose devotees were to be disarmed and compelled to pay tribute in return for Moslem protection, was the chief political innovation of Muhammad and was largely due to the esteem in which the Prophet held the Bible and partly to the aristocratic connections of certain Christian tribes.

In this status the dhimmis enjoyed considerable freedom from the payment of land and capitation taxes. Even in matters of civil and criminal judicial procedure, except where a Moslem was involved, these people were practically under their own spiritual heads. Moslem law was too sacred to be applicable to them. Essential parts of this system were still in force as late as the Ottoman period and have survived to the present day in the mandates of Syria and Palestine.

At the bottom of society stood the slaves. Islam preserved the ancient Semitic institution of slavery, the legality of which the Old Testament admitted, but it appreciably ameliorated the condition of the slave. Canon law forbade the Moslem to enslave his coreligionist, but promised no liberty to an alien slave who adopted Islam. Slaves in early Islam were recruited from prisoners of war, including women and children, unless ransomed, and by purchase or raiding. Soon the slave trade became very brisk and in all Moslem lands. Some slaves from East or Central Africa were black; others from Chinese Turkestan were yellow; still others from the Near East or from eastern and southern Europe were white. The Spanish slaves fetched about a thousand dinars each, while Turkish slaves were worth only six hundred. According to Islamic law the offspring of a female slave by another slave, by any man other than her master, or by her master in case he did not acknowledge the fatherhood of the child, was likewise a slave; but the offspring of a male slave by a freewoman was free.

An idea of the number of slaves flooding the Moslem empire as a result of conquest may be gained from such exaggerated figures as the following: Muizz took 300,000 captives from North Africa, one-fifth of whom he forwarded to the caliph; and from the Gothic nobility in Spain he captured 30,000 virgins; the captives of one Moslem general in Turkestan alone numbered 100,000.

Between the master and the female slave, concubinage was permissible, but not legal marriage. The children of such a union belonged to the master and were thereupon free; but the status of the concubine was thereby raised only to that of "mother of children," who could neither be sold by her husband-master nor given away, and who at his death was declared free. In the melting-pot process which resulted in the amalgamation of Arabians and foreigners, the slave trade undoubtedly played an extremely important role.

We have noted that the invaders from the desert brought with them no tradition of learning, no heritage of culture, to the lands they conquered. The closeness of the Umayyad period to the "barbarian" age, its many wars, and the unsettled social and economic conditions of the Moslem world all militated against the possibility of intellectual development in that early epoch. But the seed was then sown and the tree of knowledge which came into full bloom under the next dynasty in Baghdad certainly had its roots in this preceding period of Greek, Syrian and Persian culture. The Umayyad age was in general one of incubation.
in a white silk aba and armed with a sword or lance. A few women, all veiled, cross the streets; others stealthily peep through the latticed windows of their homes overlooking the bazaars and public squares. Sherbet sellers and sweetmeat vendors raise their voices to the highest pitch in competition with the incessant tramp of the passers-by and the multitude of donkeys and camels laden with the varied products of the desert and the sown land. The city atmosphere is charged with smells—every conceivable odor under the sun.

As in other cities the Arabs lived in separate quarters of their own according to their tribal affiliation. In Damascus (Dimashq), Hims, Aleppo and other towns these quarters are still well marked. The doorway of each house opened from the street into a courtyard in the center of which usually stood a large water basin with a flowing jet emitting from time to time a veil-like spray. An orange or citron tree grew by the basin. The rooms surrounded the courtyard, which in larger houses was provided with a cloister. It is to the eternal glory of the Umayyads that they supplied Damascus with a water system which was unsurpassed in the contemporary Orient and still continues to function.

The population throughout the empire was divided into four social classes. The highest consisted naturally of the ruling Moslems headed by the caliphal household and the aristocracy of Arabian conquerors. Exactly how numerous was this class cannot be ascertained; it embraced in Hims and Damascus from 20,000 to 45,000 people.

Next below the Arabian Moslems came the Neo-Moslems, who by force or persuasion had professed Islam and were thereby admitted in theory, though not in practice, to the full rights of Islamic citizenship. A Moslem was supposed to pay no tribute. Here Arabian chauvinism, pitted against theoretical claims, proved too strong for those claims to be realized. There is no doubt that throughout practically all the period of the Umayyads, holders of land, whether believers or unbelievers, were made to pay land tax. Yet one of the causes for the decline of state revenue was undoubtedly conversion to Islam.

Reduced to the position of "clients," these neophyte Moslems formed the lowest stratum of Moslem society, a status which they bitterly resented. This explains our finding them in many cases espousing such causes as the Shiite in Iraq or the Kharijite in Persia, sects which were to cause unending dissension and bloodshed. Some of them, however, as often happens, proved religiously "more royal than the king," and their zeal for the new faith, bordering on fanaticism, made them persecute non-Moslems. Among the most intolerant early Moslems are numbered converts from Christianity and Judaism.

Within the Moslem society these clients were naturally the first to devote themselves to learned studies and fine arts, for they represented the longer tradition of culture. As they outshone the Moslem Arabsians in the intellectual field they began to contest with them for political leadership. Through their intermarriages with the conquering stock they served to dilute the Arabian blood and ultimately to make that element inconspicuous amidst the mixture of varied racial strains.

The third class was made up of members of tolerated sects, professors of revealed religions, the so-called "dhimmi," the Christians, Jews and Sabians with whom the Moslems had made covenant. This recognition of tolerated
The year 732 marked the first centennial of the Prophet’s death. His followers were now the conquerors of an empire extending from the Bay of Biscay to the Indus and the frontiers of China, from the Aral Sea to the upper Nile. Damascus, which young Muhammad according to tradition hesitated to enter because he wished to see Paradise only once, had become the capital of this huge empire. In the heart of the city stood the glittering palace of the Umayyads, commanding a view of flourishing plains which extended southwestward to Mount Hermon with its turban of perpetual snow. Its builder was none other than Muawiyyah, founder of the dynasty, and it stood beside the Umayyad Mosque which al-Walid had newly adorned and made into that jewel of architecture which still attracts lovers of beauty. In the audience chamber a square seat covered with richly embroidered cushions formed the caliphal throne, on which during formal audiences the caliph, in flowing robes, sat cross-legged. On the right stood his paternal relatives in a row according to seniority, on the left his maternal relatives. Courtiers, poets and petitioners stood behind. The more formal audiences were held in the glorious Umayyad Mosque, even at the present day one of the most magnificent places of worship in the world. In some such setting must the Caliph Sulayman, who had just ascended the throne, have received Musa and Tariq, the conquerors of Spain, with their prisoners and treasures. The march of Islam had reached its climax and the glory of Islam’s first dynasty had reached its zenith.

We have come to the end of the first major phase of our story. The march of Islam has ended. Although there was unending warfare within the empire to-day the empire was no more, the burden of our narrative shifts now from the story of battles and conquest to the far more significant and in many ways more exciting story of the march of ideas, of the development of culture within the Moslem empire, the rise of literature, science, medicine, art and architecture and the heartening chronicle of how, through the interpenetration of cultures, man passes on to the triumphs of his mind when the victories of the sword have fallen away.

It is a striking fact that in its general tone and character, life in the Damascus of the eighth century was not greatly different from what it is today. Then, as now, in the narrow, covered streets the Damascene with his wide trousers, red pointed shoes and huge turban could be seen rubbing shoulders with the sun-tanned Bedouin in his loose gown surmounted by head shawl and head band, and occasionally meeting a European-dressed Ifrani, or Frank, as all Europeans are still called. Here and there the aristocrat, the well-to-do Damascene, might be seen on horseback cloaked
Abd-al-Rahman ibn-Abdullah al-Chafqi, successor of al-Samh as governor over Spain. Abd-al-Rahman advanced through the western Pyrenees, which he crossed in the early spring of 732. Having vanquished Duke Eudes on the banks of the Garonne, he stormed Bordeaux, setting its churches on fire. After burning a basilica outside the walls of Poitiers he pushed northward to the vicinity of Tours. As the resting place of the body of St. Martin, the apostle of the Gauls, Tours was a sort of religious capital for Gaul. Its votive offerings undoubtedly presented the chief attraction to the invaders.

Here, between Tours and Poitiers, at the junction of the Clain and the Vienne, Abd-al-Rahman was met by Charles Martel, mayor of the palace at the Merovingian court, whose aid Eudes had besought. Charles, as the surname Martel (the hammer) which he later won signifies, was valiant and bold. He had subdued many enemies and obliged Eudes, who exercised independent authority in Aquitaine, to acknowledge the nominal sovereignty of the northern Franks. Though not king in name Charles, an illegitimate son of Pepin of Heristal, was king in fact.

For seven days the Arab army under Abd-al-Rahman and the Frankish forces under Charles, mostly foot soldiers clad in woolskins with long matted hair hanging down over their shoulders, stood facing one another anxiously awaiting the moment of joining battle. Light skirmishes dragged on. At last, on an October Saturday of 732, the Arab leader took the initiative in the attack. The Frankish warriors, who in the heat of the fight had formed a hollow square, stood shoulder to shoulder, firm as a wall, inflexible as a block of ice—in the words of a Western historian. The light cavalry of the enemy failed against them. Without giving way they hewed down with their swords all attackers. Among the victims was Abd-al-Rahman himself. Darkness at last separated the combatants. At the dawn of day the stillness of the hostile camp caused Charles to suspect a ruse. Spies were sent out to ascertain the facts. Under cover of night the Arabs had quietly deserted their tents and vanished. Charles was victorious.

Later legends embellished this day of Poitiers or Tours, greatly exaggerating its historic importance. To the Christians it meant the turning point in the military fortunes of their eternal foe. Gibbon, and after him other historians, would see mosques in Paris and London, where cathedrals now stand, and would hear the Koran instead of the Bible expounded in Oxford and other seats of learning, had the Arabs won the day. To several modern historical writers this battle of Tours is one of the decisive battles in history.

In reality the battle of Tours decided nothing. The Arab-Berber wave, already almost a thousand miles from its starting place in Gibraltar, had reached a natural standstill. It had lost its momentum and spent itself. Internal discord and jealousy between its two component racial elements were beginning to tell on the morale of Abd-al-Rahman's army. Among the Arabs themselves there was no unanimity of feeling and purpose. It is true that the Moslems were checked at this point, but their raids continued elsewhere. In 734, for instance, they seized Avignon; nine years later they pillaged Lyons; and not until 759 did they relinquish their hold on Narbonne, the strategic base of their operations. Although this defeat near Tours was not the actual cause of the Arab halt, it does set the farthest limit of the victorious Moslem arms.
were likewise invading Germanic hordes. The Visigoths ruled as absolute, often despotic, monarchs. They clung to the Arian form of Christianity until one of them, Recared, in 587 accepted Catholicism, the religion of the natives. As Catholics the people had hated the rule of the heretical Goths. The natives included a considerable class of serfs and slaves, who were naturally dissatisfied with their hard lot. That this enslaved class should have contributed its share to the success of the invasion and cooperated with the invaders is not surprising. Then there was the Jewish element in the population which was estranged from the bulk of the nation through active persecution by the Gothic royalty. Attempts at their forced conversion were consummated by a royal decree issued in 612 enjoining all Jews to be baptized under penalty of banishment and confiscation of property. That explains why several of the conquered towns were left in charge of Jews as the Moslem invaders marched through Spain.

We should, moreover, remember that political disagreements among the royalty and nobility of the Goths themselves, coupled with internal strife, had undermined the state. Toward the end of the sixth century the Gothic nobles had become territorial lords. The Moslem invasion coincided with the accession to the throne of a usurper from among the nobility who was readily betrayed by the kinsmen of his deposed predecessor. On the conquest of Toledo, Achila, the deposed son of Wittiza, who had naively cherished the notion that the Arabs were fighting his battle for him, contented himself with the recovery of his estates in Toledo. Here he continued to live in great pomp. His uncle, Bishop Oppas, was installed over the metropolitan see of the capital. As for Julian, the governor of Ceuta who is supposed to have provided the Arab army with boats, the part he played in the conquest was greatly exaggerated.

The fall of Saragossa removed one of the last barriers between Spain and France. But there remained the Pyrenees. Musa never crossed them, though certain Arab chroniclers credit him with the feat and with having even entertained the hope of traversing "the land of the Franks" and joining hands through Constantinople with the caliph in Damascus. Though wild and fantastic, the dream of fighting their way through Europe may have flashed through the brains of the Arab invaders, whose knowledge of the geography of Europe could not have been great. In reality it was Musa's third successor, al-Hurr ibn-Abd-al-Rahman al-Thaqaфи, who, in 717 or 718, was the first to cross the range.

Lured by the rich treasures of the convents and churches of France and encouraged by the internal dissension between the chief officers of the Merovingian court and the dukes of Aquitaine, al-Hurr started the raids which were continued by his successor al-Samh ibn-Malik al-Khawlani. In 720, al-Samh seized Septimania, which was a dependency of the defunct Visigothic kingdom, and captured Narbonne, which was converted later into a huge citadel with an arsenal and depots for provisions and arms. But his attempt in the following year at Toulouse, the seat of Duke Eudes of Aquitaine, resulted in failure, thanks to the effective resistance offered. Here al-Samh "suffered martyrdom," i.e. fell in battle against non-Moslems. The first great victory by a Germanic prince over Moslems had been won. The subsequent movements of the Arabs beyond the Pyrenees were not successful.

The last and greatest expedition northward was led by
nate—acting independently of his superior. As governor of Africa, Musa had none but the caliph for his superior.

Leaving his second son, Abd-al-Aziz, in command of the newly acquired territory, Musa slowly made his way overland toward Syria. On his march he was accompanied by his officers, four hundred Visigothic princes, wearing crowns and girdles with gold belts, and followed by an endless retinue of slaves and prisoners of war loaded with enormous treasures of booty. The story of the triumphal passage of this princely train through northern Africa from west to east is a favorite with Arab historians. Its description brings to mind the picture of the ancient victorious marches of Roman generals. The news of the impressive procession traveled to Damascus faster than the procession itself. On reaching Tiberias, Musa found orders awaiting him from Sulayman, brother and heir of the sick al-Walid, to delay his advent to the capital. The caliph-to-be hoped thereby to have the arrival grace his accession to the throne.

In February 715 Musa entered Damascus with his Visigothic princes bedecked in their jewelry and was evidently received with favor by al-Walid. The official reception, held with great dignity and pomp in the courtyard of the magnificent Umayyad Mosque, is a gleaming pinnacle in the history of triumphant Islam. For the first time hundreds of Western royalty and thousands of European captives were seen offering homage to the commander of the believers.

Musa presented the caliph, among other trophies, with the superb table whose workmanship legend assigns to genius in the service of King Solomon. From Jerusalem this unique piece of art, legend asserts, was carried away by the Romans into their capital, whence it was later taken by the Goths. Each Gothic king vied with the preceding one in decorating the table with precious stones. The treasure was kept in the cathedral and was captured by Tariq, probably from the bishop as he fled with it. When Musa met Tariq in Toledo and administered his whipping he also seized the table but Tariq, so the story goes, had secreted one of its legs and now in the presence of the caliph dramatically produced the missing part as proof of his own exploit.

The same fate which befell many another successful Arab general awaited Musa. Al-Walid’s successor humiliated him. Besides disciplining him by making him stand until exhausted in the sun, he confiscated his property and deprived him of all authority. The last we hear of the aged conqueror of Africa and Spain is as a beggar in a remote village of Hijaz.

Spain was now a province of the caliphate. The Arabic name it assumed was al-Andalus. Etymologically this word is connected with the name of the Vandals, who had occupied the land before the Arabs. Musa’s immediate successors had only small territories in the north and east of the peninsula to conquer and comparatively few revolts to quell. Within the short space of seven years the conquest of the peninsula, one of the finest and largest provinces of medieval Europe, was effected. The conquerors were there to stay—for centuries at least.

The reasons for this seemingly unprecedented triumph are not hard to discern even from the above sketchy account. In the first place, the line of national cleavage between the Visigoths (West Goths) who entered Spain in the early part of the fifth century as Teutonic barbarians and the Spanish-Roman population was not yet entirely obliterated. The Goths had to struggle for a long time to displace their predecessors, the Suevi and Vandals, who
which struck no blow. Another captured Elvira. A third, consisting of cavalry, attacked Cordova. After holding out for two months this future capital of the Moors was delivered to the besiegers, we are told, through the treachery of a shepherd who pointed out a breach in the wall. Malaga offered no resistance. Elvira, close to the spot where Granada now stands, proved an easy prey. At Ecija the fiercest battle of the campaign was fought, ending favorably for the invaders. Toledo, the Visigoths' capital, was betrayed by certain Jewish residents. Thus did Tariq, who in the spring of 712 had started as leader of a raid, become by the end of the summer the master of half of Spain. He had destroyed a whole kingdom.

Jealous of the unexpected and phenomenal success of his lieutenant, Musa himself with 10,000 troops—Arabians and Syrian Arabs—rushed to Spain in June 712. For his objective he chose those towns and strongholds avoided by Tariq—Medina Sidonia and Carmona. Seville, the largest city and the intellectual center of Spain and once its Roman capital, held out under siege until the end of June 713. But the most obstinate resistance was met at Merida. After a year's besieging, however, this city was taken by storm on June 1, 713.

It was in or near Toledo that Musa met Tariq. Here, we are told, he whipped his subordinate and put him in chains for refusing to obey orders to halt in the early stage of the campaign. But the conquest went on. Soon Saragossa, in the north was reached and the Moorish troops advanced into the highlands of Aragon, Leon, the Asturias and Galicia. In the autumn of the same year the Caliph al-Walid in distant Damascus recalled Musa, charging him with the same offense for which Musa had disciplined his Berber subordi-
sage of the Arab fleet into the Golden Horn was barred by a great chain.

But it was westward that the Moslems swept forward to their most spectacular triumph. They had already penetrated North Africa to the site of ancient Carthage. Under one of Islam's most puissant generals, Musa ibn-Nusayr, they pressed on through the land of the Berbers, a racial group belonging to the Hamitic branch of the white race, probably in prehistoric times of the same stock as the Semites. Most of the Berbers on the coast had become Christians. Tertullian, St. Cyprian and above all St. Augustine, princes among the early Christian fathers, stemmed from here. But inward from the coast the native population had not been deeply touched by Roman or Byzantine civilization, a culture quite alien to the mentality of these nomadic and seminomadic North Africans.

Islam had a special attraction for people in a cultural stage such as that of the Berbers, and the Semitic Arabs readily established intimate relations with their Hamitic cousins. Islam once again performed its seeming miracle of Arabizing the language and Islamizing the religion of a semibarbarous horde. The blood of the conquerors found fresh ethnic strains for its enrichment, the Arabic tongue a vast field for conquest and rising Islam a new foothold in its climb toward world supremacy.

In its swiftness of execution and completeness of success the expedition into Spain holds a unique place in medieval military annals. The first reconnaissance was made in July 710, when four hundred foot and one hundred horse—all Berbers and soldiers of Musa, the governor of North Africa under the Umayyads—landed on the tiny peninsula
ask what thou wilt.” Enclosed was a blank for al-Hasan to fill in already signed by Muawiyyah. The would-be rival was naturally unchallenged by such an offer, which set in motion an astute strategy designed to check the advance of the Moslem fleet under the leadership of Caliph Muawiyyah. The Moslem fleet moved in on the Lycian coast in Asia Minor, Constantinople, and later—until the time of the Turks—proved to be impregnable. Nor did the Arabs ever manage to obtain a permanent foothold in Asia Minor, or to span the Hellespont. It was eastward and westward, along the lines of least resistance, that their main energy was directed. In the time of Muawiyyah they were again on the march.

Conquest of Spain

The acquisition of Syria, Iraq, Persia and Egypt brought to an end the first stage in the history of Moslem conquest. A short period of civil disturbances followed. The second stage now begins.

A whirlwind campaign in the east carried the banner of the Prophet across the Oxus River, the traditional boundary line between Persian-speaking and Turkish-speaking peoples, and on to outer Mongolia. Bukhara, Tashkand, Samarqand, storied cities of ancient times, capitulated to the Moslems, and the supremacy of Islam in Central Asia was so firmly established that the Chinese ceased to dispute it. Another eastern column moved south, through the territory which is now termed Baluchistan, and in the year 712 reduced Sind, the lower valley and delta of the Indus River. The conquest was extended as far as Multan in southern Panjab, the seat of a renowned shrine of the Buddha, and the Indian border provinces were forever Islamized. Here Islam established contact with a new culture, that of Buddhism.

On the north-central front the Arab wave broke, as always, against the citadel of Constantinople, this period witnessing the memorable year-long siege of the Byzantine capital—August 716 to September 717—in which the pa-
The one to wrest the caliphate from Ali was a distant cousin, the shrewd Muawiyyah, governor of Syria. With him the principle of sovereignty took a new turn: the caliphate became a dynasty, established on the principle of succession, rather than on the principle of casual election as heretofore. There were to be three great dynasties in the period which our story covers: the Umayyad, which now begins in the year 661 with the caliphate of Muawiyyah in Damascus; the Abbasid, in Baghdad, which endured from 750 to 1235; and the Fatimid, which ruled from 909 to 1171, with its seat in Cairo. And there was an illustrious branch of the Umayyad caliphate in Spain, from 929 to 1031 with Cordova for its capital. Of these caliphates only the Fatimid claimed descent from Ali. The dynastic principle was to introduce a semblance of political stability. Actually, however, there was seldom a long period when bloody internal warfare did not plague Islam; and there were times when a caliph, though nominally the head of an empire, did not in fact exercise control in his capital city.

Another new note which was to echo more and more loudly in Islam throughout the following centuries was also sounded in the events which accompanied Muawiyyah’s rise to power. Iraq had declared Ali’s son, al-Hasan, the legitimate successor to the throne—with logic, since he was the eldest son of the deceased caliph and Fatimah, the only surviving daughter of the Prophet. But, unfortunately, this grandson of the Prophet had already sojourned too long among the fleshpots. His talents lay in fields other than administration—namely, in the boudoir. Though he died at the age of forty-five, he had by that time succeeded in making and unmaking no less than one hundred marriages and in winning a highly individual title for himself: “the great divorcer.” Consistent, at any rate, in recognizing the true nature of his ability, he genially permitted Muawiyyah to buy him off as an aspirant to the caliphate, with a lifetime subsidy.

Muawiyyah was a man of unusual administrative skill. And out of chaos he developed an orderly Muslim society. His army was the first disciplined force known in Islamic warfare. Historians credit him also with being the first in Islam to institute a bureau of registry and the first to interest himself in a postal service, which was shortly to develop into a well-organized system knitting together the various parts of the empire...

In Muawiyyah the political sense was developed to a degree probably higher than in any other caliph. To his Arab biographers his supreme virtue was his Imaam, which might be translated as finesse, that unusual ability to resort to force only when force was absolutely necessary and to use peaceful measures in all other instances. His prudent mildness by which he tried to disarm the enemy and shame the opposition, his slowness to anger and his absolute self-control left him under all circumstances master of the situation. “I apply not my sword,” he is reported to have declared, “where my lash suffices, nor my lash where my tongue is enough. And even if there be one hair binding me to my fellowmen, I do not let it break: when they pull I loosen, and if they loosen I pull.” The following is a letter he is supposed to have forwarded to al-Hasan on the occasion of the latter’s abdication: “I admit that because of thy blood relationship thou art more entitled to this high office than I. And if I were sure of thy greater ability to fulfil the duties involved I would unhesitatingly swear allegiance to thee. Now then,
We should here guard against the common fallacy that the caliphate was a religious office. In this regard analogies drawn from the headship of the Holy Roman Empire and from the Catholic Church are misleading. As commander of the believers, the military office of the caliph was emphasized. As imam, leader in public prayer, the caliph could and did lead the religious service and pronounce the Friday sermon; but this was a function which the humblest of Moslems could perform. Succession to Muhammad (khi-lafah) meant succession to the sovereignty of the state. Muhammad as a prophet, as an instrument of revelation, as a messenger of Allah, could have no successor. The caliph’s relation to religion was merely that of a protector and guardian. He defended the faith just as any European emperor was supposed to, suppressed heresies, warred against unbelievers and extended the boundaries of “the abode of Islam”—in the performance of all of which he employed the power of his secular arm. Not until the latter part of the eighteenth century did the notion prevail in Europe that the Moslem caliph was a kind of pope with spiritual jurisdiction over the followers of Muhammad throughout the world. The shrewd Abd-al-Hamid II made capital of the idea to strengthen his prestige in the eyes of the European powers who had by this time come to dominate most of the Moslems in Asia and Africa. An ill-defined movement had its inception in the latter part of the last century and under the name pan-Islamism exerted special effort to bring about some unity of action to oppose the Christian powers. With Turkey as its rallying point it unduly stressed the ceceunical character of the caliphate.
was in the linguistic and to a certain extent in the religious fields. Throughout the whole period of the caliphate the Syrians, the Persians, the Egyptians and others, as Moslem converts or as Christians and Jews, were the foremost bearers of the torch of enlightenment and learning, just as the subjugated Greeks were in their relation to the victorious Romans. The Arab Islamic civilization was at bottom the Hellenized Aramaic and the Iranian civilizations as developed under the aegis of the caliphate and expressed through the medium of the Arabic tongue. In another sense it was the logical continuation of the early Semitic civilization of the Fertile Crescent originated and developed by the Assyro-Babylonians, Phoenicians, Aramaeans and Hebrews. In it the unity of the Mediterranean civilization of Western Asia found its final culmination.

In the first two caliphs, Abu-Bakr, who ruled from 632 to 634, and Umar (634-644), we have a clear picture of the kind of man whom Moslem Arabia produced. Abu-Bakr, the conqueror and pacifier of Arabia, lived in patriarchal simplicity. In the first six months of his short reign he traveled back and forth daily from al-Sunna, where he lived in a modest household with his wife Habibah, to his capital Medina and received no stipend since the state had at that time hardly any income. All state business he transacted in the courtyard of the Prophet’s Mosque.

Simple and frugal in manner, his energetic and talented successor, Umar, who was of towering height and strong physique, continued at least for some time after becoming caliph to support himself by trade. He lived throughout his life in a style as unostentatious as that of a Bedouin sheikh. Umar, whose name according to Moslem tradition is the greatest in early Islam after that of Muhammad, has been
andria and no contemporary writer ever brought the charge against Amr or Umar.

The fall of Egypt left the Byzantine provinces bordering on its west defenseless. After the fall of Alexandria and in order to protect his rear, Amr, with characteristic swiftness, pushed westward at the head of his cavalry. The drive carried the banner of the Prophet along the coast of North Africa to the land of the Berbers in Tripoli. It was soon to go much farther.

The Caliphate

One of the favorite themes of history is the story of young, uncultured people who overcome with their fresh strength an old civilization, only to be fascinated and ultimately weakened by the delights of the new culture to which they are exposed. This theme enters now in the story of the men from Arabia.

By the conquest of the Fertile Crescent and the lands of Persia and Egypt the Arabian Muslims came into possession of the earliest seats of civilization in the whole world. In art and architecture, in philosophy, in medicine, in science and literature, in government, the original Arabian had nothing to teach and everything to learn. And what voracious appetites they proved to have! With sharp curiosity and latent potentialities never aroused before, these Moslem Arabs in collaboration with and by the help of their subject peoples began now to assimilate, adapt and reproduce their intellectual and aesthetic heritage. In Ctesiphon, Damascus, Jerusalem and Alexandria they viewed, admired and copied the work of the architect, the artisan, the jeweler and the manufacturer. To all these centers of ancient culture they came; they saw—and were conquered.

What we now call "Arab civilization" was Arabian neither in its origins and fundamental structure nor in its principal ethnic aspects. The purely Arabian contribution
The strategic position of Egypt, lying so dangerously close to both Syria and Hijaz; the richness of its soil, which made the land the granary of Constantinople; the fact that its capital Alexandria was the base of the Byzantine navy and that the country was the door to the rest of the North African corridor—all these considerations caused Arabian eyes to turn covetously toward the valley of the Nile quite early in the era of expansion. Seeking to outshine his illustrious rival Khalid, in 639 Amr ibn-al-As with 4,000 riders took the beaten track from Palestine along the coast trod by Abraham, Cambyses, Alexander, Antiochus, the Holy Family—and later Napoleon and Djemal Pasha. It was the international highway of the ancient world.

Again the story was the same—a rout, a siege and the cry of victory: Allahu akbar. God is most great! This time Babylon had fallen.

With fresh recruits from Arabia swelling his army to about 20,000, Amr found himself one morning gazing at the seemingly impregnable line of walls and towers guarding Egypt's capital and leading port, Alexandria. On one side rose the lofty Serapeum, which once housed the temple of Serapis and the great library of Alexandria; on the other loomed the beautiful cathedral of St. Mark, once the Caesar temple begun by Cleopatra in honor of Julius Caesar and finished by Augustus; farther west stood the two red Aswan-granite needles ascribed to Cleopatra, but in reality the work of Thutmose III (ca. 1450 B.C.), the same two which now adorn the Thames Embankment in London and Central Park in New York; and in the background towered the Pharos, flashing the sun's rays by day and its own fire by night and rightly considered one of the seven wonders of the world. No doubt to the desert Arabians the impression of such a sight must have been not unlike that which the skyline of modern New York, with its towering skyscrapers, makes upon the immigrant.

Alexandria boasted a garrison of some 50,000. Behind it lay the whole strength of the Byzantine navy, of which the city was the base. The invaders, far inferior in number and in equipment, had not a single ship, no siege machines and no immediate source of supply for their man power.

It was about a year later that the glad tidings were sent to Umar, now caliph in Medina, in the following words: "I have captured a city from the description of which I shall refrain. Suffice it to say that I have seized therein 4,000 villas with 4,000 baths, 40,000 poll-tax paying Jews and four hundred places of entertainment for the royalty." The caliph entertained his general's messenger with bread and dates and held in the Prophet's Mosque a simple but dignified service of thanksgiving. God is most great.

The site on which Amr pitched his camp at Heliopolis became the new capital, which has survived as Old Cairo. In it the conqueror of Egypt erected a simple mosque, the first to rise in that land, which has survived in its repaired form to this day.

The story that by the caliph's order Amr for six long months fed the numerous bath furnaces of the city with the volumes of the Alexandrian library is, incidentally, one of those tales that make good fiction but had history. The great Ptolemaic Library was burned as early as 48 B.C. by Julius Caesar. A later one, referred to as the Daughter Library, was destroyed about A.D. 389 as a result of an edict by the Roman Emperor Theodosius. At the time of the Arab conquest, therefore, no library of importance existed in Alex-
of the Eastern Empire, sent an army of 50,000 men to meet the Moslems. Khalid confronted them with half that number at the valley of the Yarmuk, a tributary of the Jordan, on August 20, 636; a hot day clouded by the windblown dust of one of the most torrid spots on earth. Arab generalship had apparently picked the day with shrewdness. Before the terrific onslaught of the sons of the desert the efforts of the Byzantine troops were of no avail, in spite of the chants and prayers of their priests and the presence of their crosses. The rout of the Byzantines became a slaughter. No further resistance stood in the way of the Arabian arms until the natural limits of Syria, the Taurus Mountains, were reached.

So swift and easy an acquisition of so strategic a territory from the first potenatate of the age gave the newly rising power of Islam prestige in the eyes of the world and, what is more important, confidence in its own destiny. With Syria as a base, the onward push to Armenia, northern Mesopotamia, Georgia and Acharbayjan became possible, as did the raids and attacks which for many years to come were to be carried on against Asia Minor.

The same dash and the same tactics again brought success to the warriors of Allah when they turned, next, against the Persians. In the year 637 a great Sassanid army dissolved in panic on a day of dust storms, and all the fertile lowlands of Iraq west of the Tigris lay open to the invaders. With characteristic energy the Moslems pushed ahead and at a convenient ford effected a crossing of the Tigris, much swollen by the spring floods, a feat accomplished without loss of life to the army. The people of Iran, like the people of Syria, welcomed the invaders. Both Iraqis and Syrians had looked upon their old masters as an alien and hated power, and neither the Greek nor the Persian culture, imposed from the top, had ever been fully assimilated by the native peoples. The Persian emperor and his troops deserted their capital, Ctesiphon, without a fight, and the Moslems entered the greatest royal city in hither Asia in triumph. With the death of the emperor, by the hand of one of his subjects who coveted the crown jewels, the last ruler of an empire that had flourished for some twelve centuries passed away—an empire that was not to rise again for some eight centuries.

For the first time, now, the sons of barren Arabia came into direct contact with luxuries and comforts. The royal palace with its spacious audience chamber, graceful arches and sumptuous furnishings and decorations presented a sharp contrast to the mud houses of the peninsula. The education of the Arabians was beginning; and as is often in such cases, not without its humorous mishaps. Camphor, never seen before, was taken for salt and used in cooking. Some warriors hastened to exchange gold, which was unfamiliar, for silver, which was familiar. One soldier, when chided for selling a nobleman’s daughter who fell as his share of booty for only 1,000 dirhams, replied that he “never thought there was a number above ten hundred.”

Once beyond the boundary of Iraq and into Persia proper, the invaders found stiffening resistance and about a decade was needed to complete the conquest. The Persians were Aryans, not Semites, and presented a well-organized military power that had been measuring swords with the Romans for more than four hundred years. But it, too, was totally subdued. The year 643 brought the Arabs to the borders of India.

While this triumphant march was in progress in the east, the Moslem wave was likewise flooding toward the west.
cent Islam asylum both would have perished. Later these
two parties coalesced to form the Companions. Then came
the Legitimists, who reasoned that Allah and Muhammad
could not have left the community of believers to the
chances and whims of an electorate, and therefore must
have made clear provision for its leadership by designating
some particular person to succeed Muhammad. Ali, the
paternal cousin of the Prophet, the husband of his only sur-
viving daughter and one of the first two or three believers,
was the one thus designated as the only legitimate successor.
As against the elective principle, this last party held to the
divine right of rule. And last the aristocracy of Quraysh, the
Umayyads, who held the reins of authority, power and
wealth in the pre-Islamic days (but who were the last to
profess Islam), asserted their right to the successionship.

The first party triumphed. The aged and pious Abu-Bakr,
a father-in-law of the Prophet and one of the first three or
four to believe in him, received the oath of allegiance from
the assembled chiefs. Abu-Bakr headed the list of the four
orthodox caliphs, including Umar, Uthman and Ali. This
was a period in which the luster of the Prophet's life had
not ceased to shed its light and influence over the thoughts
and acts of the caliphs. All four were close associates and
relatives of the Prophet. The new capital was Medina.

Arab chroniclers say that as soon as Muhammad died all
Arabia outside of Hijaz broke off from the newly organized
state. The fact is that with the lack of communication, the
utter absence of organized methods of missionary activity
and the short time involved, not more than one-third of the
peninsula could actually have professed Islam during the
life of the Prophet or recognized his rule. Even Hijaz, the
immediate scene of his activity, was not Islamized until a
year or two before his death.

In a series of short but sharp battles, Abu-Bakr conquered
the sectaries, one after the other, his commander Khalid
ibn-al-Walid displaying his talent for generalship. Islam
was presently united and ready to march.

Syria, to the north of the peninsula, came first. The By-
zantines held it as a part of their heritage from Alexander
the Great almost a thousand years before. Their generals
did not guess that the marauders from Arabia who now
began to break across the borders farther than usual were
more than casual raiders. They quickly discovered that their
foe had a new vigor and with it a fresh weapon—superior
mobility. The Arabian camel was bringing a new and irre-
sistible element into warfare. Ordered to go to the relief of
Arab troops which were being overpowered by the Byzan-
tines, Khalid, "the sword of Allah," struck by forced camel
marches from lower Iraq straight across the trackless desert
with a body of veteran fighters and appeared with dramatic
suddenness in the neighborhood of Damascus, the Syrian
capital. Water for the troops was carried in bags, but for their
horses the panniers of the old camels, which were slaugh-
tered for food, served as reservoirs. Two weeks later, with
all Arab forces united under his command, Khalid stood
before the gate of the city.

Damascus, from whose walls Paul was let down in a
basket on the memorable night of his flight, was reputed by
tradition to be the oldest city in the world. Soon it was to be
the capital of the Islamic empire. It surrendered now, after
a six months' siege. Other towns fell like ninepins before
the conquerors. There was one more battle. Heraclius, ruler
was therefore due less to early design than to the logic of immediate circumstances.

The clerical or theological view favoring a providential interpretation of Islamic expansion, corresponding to the Old Testament interpretation of the Hebrew history and to the medieval philosophy of Christian history, has a faulty philological basis. The term Islam may be used in three senses: originally a religion, Islam later became a state, and finally a culture. Unlike Judaism and Buddhism, the religion of Islam proved as much an aggressive and missionary religion as Christianity. Subsequently it built up a state. The Islam that conquered the northern regions was not the Islamic religion but the Islamic state. The Arabs burst forth upon an unsuspecting world as members of a national theocracy. It was Arabianism and not Muhammadanism that triumphed first. Not until the second and third centuries of the Moslem era did the bulk of the people in Syria, Mesopotamia and Persia profess the religion of Muhammad. Between the military conquests of these regions and their religious conversion a long period intervened. And when they were converted the people turned primarily because of self-interest—to escape tribute and seek identification with the ruling class. As for Islam as a culture, it developed slowly after the military conquests on a substratum composed of the heritage of the Syro-Aramaean, Persian, and Hellenistic civilizations which had preceded it. With Islam the Near Orient not only recaptured the whole of its former political domain but regained in the realm of culture its ancient intellectual preeminence.

But before Arabia could conquer other lands it had first to unify itself. And in the process of seeking that unity it met at once the vexing problem of the successorship to Muhammad, the caliphate.

As long as Muhammad lived he performed the functions of prophet, lawgiver, religious leader, chief judge, commander of the army and civil head of the state—all in one. But now Muhammad was dead. Who was to be his successor, his Khalifah, or caliph, in all except the spiritual function? In his role as prophet who had delivered the final dispensation to mankind Muhammad could, of course, have no one to succeed him.

The Prophet left no male children. Only one daughter, Fatimah, the wife of Ali, survived him. But the Arabian chieftain or sheikdom was not exactly hereditary; it was more electoral, following the line of tribal seniority. So even if his sons had not predeceased him, the problem would not have been solved. Nor did Muhammad clearly designate a successor. The caliphate is the oldest problem Islam has had to face. It is still a living issue. In March 1924, sixteen months after canceling the sultanate, the Kemalist Turks abolished the Ottoman caliphate in Constantinople held by Abd-al-Majid II, and since then a number of pan-Islamic congresses have met in Cairo and Mecca to determine the rightful successor to the Prophet. But all to no avail. “Never was there an Islamic issue which brought about more bloodshed than the caliphate.”

As always happens when a serious question is thrown open for popular decision, a number of conflicting parties arose after the death of Muhammad. These were, on one side, the Emigrants, who based their claim on having belonged to the tribe of the Prophet and on having been the first to accept his mission. On the other stood the Medine supporter, who argued that had they not given Muhammad and nas-
shoulder. The javelin was introduced later from Abyssinia. The chief weapon of the cavalry was the lance. This, together with the bow and arrow, formed the two national weapons. The defensive armor, which was lighter than the Byzantine, was the coat of mail and the shield.

The order of battle was primitive, in lines or rows and in compact array. Hostilities began with individual combats of distinguished champions who stepped forward out of the ranks and delivered a challenge. The Arabian warrior received higher remuneration than his Persian or Byzantine rival and was sure of a portion of the booty. Soldiering was not only the noblest and most pleasing profession in the sight of Allah but also the most profitable. The strength of the Moslem Arabian army lay neither in the superiority of its arms nor in the excellence of its organization but in its higher morale, to which religion undoubtedly contributed its share; in its power of endurance, which the desert breeding fostered; and in its remarkable mobility, due mainly to camel transport.

The "clerical" interpretation of the Islamic movement emphasized in Arabic sources, makes it entirely or primarily a religious movement and lays no stress on the underlying economic causes. The corresponding and equally discredited hypothesis held by many Christians represents the Arabian Moslems as offering the Koran with one hand and the sword with the other. Outside of the Arabian peninsula and especially in the instance of the Christians and Jews there was a third and, from the standpoint of the conquerors, more desirable choice besides the Koran and the sword—tribute. "Make war . . . upon such of those to whom the Book has been given until they pay tribute offered on the back of their hands, in a state of humiliation" (9:29). Islam did provide a new battle-cry, a convenient rallying point and a party watchword. It undoubtedly acted as a cohesive agency for masses never before united, and furnished a large part of the driving force. But it is hardly in itself enough to explain the conquests. Not fanatical but economic necessity drove the Bedouin hordes (and most of the armies of conquest were recruited from the Bedouins) beyond the confines of their and abode to the fair lands of the north. The dream of heaven in the next life may have influenced some, but desire for the comforts and luxuries of the civilized regions of the Fertile Crescent was just as strong in the case of many. The Islamic expansion marks the final stage in the age-long process of gradual infiltration from the barren desert to the adjacent Fertile Crescent, the last great Semitic migration.

The chroniclers, all of whom viewed the events of the conquest in the light of their subsequent development, would also have us believe that these campaigns were conducted through the sagacity of the first caliphs, particularly Abu-Bakr and Umar, in accordance with carefully pre arranged plans. History shows very few cases in which the course of great events was foreseen by those who launched them. Far from being entirely the result of deliberate and cool calculation, the campaigns seem to have started as raids to provide new outlets for the warring spirit of the tribes now forbidden to engage in fratricidal combats, the objective in most cases being booty and not the gaining of a permanent foothold. But the machine so built soon got beyond the control of those who built it. The movement acquired momentum as the warriors passed from victory to victory. It was then that the systematic campaigns began, and the creation of the Arab empire followed inevitably. Its creation
Two two cardinal events of early medieval times are the Teutonic migrations resulting in the disruption of the venerable Roman empire, and the Arab conquests which demolished the Persian empire and shook the Byzantine power to its very foundation. If someone in the first third of the seventh Christian century had had the audacity to prophesy that within a decade or so some unheralded, unforeseen power from the hitherto barbarous and little-known land of Arabia was to make its appearance, hurl itself against the only two world powers of the age, fall heir to the one (the Sasanid) and strip the other (the Byzantine) of its fairest provinces, he would undoubtedly have been declared a lunatic. Yet that was exactly what happened. After the death of the Prophet, sterile Arabia seems to have been converted as if by magic into a nursery of heroes the like of whom, both in number and quality, would be hard to find anywhere. The military campaigns of Khalid ibn-al-Walid and Amr ibn-al-As which ensued in Iraq, Persia, Syria and Egypt are among the most brilliantly executed in the history of warfare and bear favorable comparison with those of Napoleon, Hannibal or Alexander.

The enfeebled condition of the rival Byzantines and Sasanids, who had conducted incessant wars against each other for many generations; the heavy taxes, consequent upon these wars, imposed on the citizens of both empires and undermining their sense of loyalty; the previous domestication of Arabian tribes in Syria and Mesopotamia, particularly along the borders; the existence of schisms in the Christian church, together with the persecution by the orthodox church—all these paved the way for the surprisingly rapid progress of Arabian arms. The native Semites of Syria and Palestine, as well as the Hamites of Egypt, looked upon the Arabian newcomers as nearer of kin than their hated and oppressive alien overlords. In fact the Moslem conquests may be looked upon as the recovery by the ancient Near East of its early domain. Under the stimulus of Islam the East awoke and reasserted itself after a millennium of Western domination. Moreover, the tribute exacted by the new conquerors was less than that exacted by the old, and the conquered could now pursue their religious practices with more freedom. As for the Arabians themselves, they represented a fresh and vigorous stock fired with new enthusiasm, imbued with the will to conquer and emboldened by the utter contempt of death inculcated by their new faith.

But no small share of their seemingly miraculous success was due to their application of a military technique adapted to the open steppes of Western Asia and North Africa—the use of cavalry and camelry—which the Romans never mastered. The army was divided into center, two wings, vanguard and rear guard. The cavalry covered the wings. In the division the tribal unit was preserved. Each tribe had its own standard, a cloth attached to a lance, borne by one of the bravest. The Prophet's banner was the eagle. The infantry used bow and arrow, sling and sometimes shield and sword; the sword was carried in a scabbard flung over the right...
that year 280,000. The Malays normally send the largest number, some 30,000. Down through the ages this institution has continued to serve as the major unifying influence in Islam and the most effective common bond among the diverse believers. It rendered almost every capable Moslem perfervor a traveler for once in his lifetime. The socializing influence of such a gathering of the brotherhood of believers from the four quarters of the earth is hard to overestimate. It afforded opportunity for negroes, Berbers, Chinese, Persians, Syrians, Turks, Arabs—rich and poor, high and low—to fraternize and meet together on the common ground of faith. Of all world religions Islam seems to have attained the largest measure of success in demolishing the barriers of race, color and nationality—at least within the confines of its own community. The line is drawn only between believers and the rest of mankind. These gatherings have undoubtedly contributed an important share toward the achievement of that result. They have further provided excellent opportunities for the propagation of sectarian ideas among peoples coming from lands not bound together by the modern means of communication and where the press is not yet a living voice.

The duty of jihad, holy war, has been raised to the dignity of a sixth pillar by at least one Moslem sect, the Kharjites. To it Islam owes its unparalleled expansion as a worldly power. It is one of the principal duties of the caliph to keep pushing back the geographical wall separating “the land of Islam” from “the territory of war.” Of more recent years, however, jihad has found less support in the Moslem world. Islam now flourishes under many alien governments considered too strong or too beneficent to be overthrown. The last call to a universal uprising against non-Moslems, made as
proud, individualistic sons of the desert, developing in them a sense of social equality and a consciousness of solidarity. It promoted that brotherhood of believers which the religion of Muhammad had theoretically substituted for blood relationship. The prayer ground became “the first drill ground of Islam.”

Prescribed originally as a voluntary act of love and considered almost identical with piety, legal almsgiving constitutes the third pillar of the faith. It evolved into an obligatory tax on property, including money, cattle, corn, fruit and merchandise. The young Islamic state collected it through regular officials and administered it from a central treasury to support the poor among the community, build mosques and defray government expenses. Its underlying principle is something like that of the tithe; which, according to Pliny, the South Arabian merchants had to pay to their god before they were allowed to sell their spices. Its exact amount varies, but generally it averaged two and a half per cent. Even soldiers' pensions were not exempt. Later, with the disintegration of the purely Islamic state, it was again left to the Moslem's conscience.

Though penitential fasts are prescribed a number of times in the Koran, Ramadan as a fasting month is mentioned only once. Abstinence from all food and drink is enjoined from dawn till sunset during Ramadan. Instances in which violence has been used by the government or by the populace against a nonfasting believer in Moslem lands are not unknown. We have no evidence of any practice of fasting in pre-Islamic pagan Arabia, but the institution was, of course, well established among both Christians and Jews and became the fourth pillar of Islam.

Pilgrimage is the fifth and last pillar. Once in a lifetime every Moslem of either sex who can afford it is supposed to undertake at a stated time of the year a holy visit to Mecca. As long as he is in a sanctified state, symbolized by the wearing of a seamless garment, the pilgrim must observe, in addition to the abstinence imposed in connection with the fasting of Ramadan—such as abstinence from sexual intercourse—that special regulations forbidding the shedding of blood, hunting and the uprooting of plants. Pilgrimage to holy places was an ancient Semitic institution echoes of which survived to Old Testament days. Originally it may have been a feature of a solar cult the ceremonies of which coincided with the autumnal equinox and constituted a kind of farewell to the harsh rule of the burning sun and welcoming to the thunder-god of fertility.

A constant trek of pilgrims across Central Africa, from Senegal, Liberia, Nigeria, is ever on the move eastward and increasing in numbers as it goes along. Some are on foot, others on camel-back. The majority are men, but a few are women and children. They trade, they beg, many fall by the wayside and are martyrs; those who survive finally strike an eastern Red Sea port whence they are transported across by dhows. But the four major caravans are those from Yemen, Iraq, Syria and Egypt. Each of these countries used to send annually at the head of its caravan a mahmil symbolic of its dignity, a splendidly decorated litter, carried on a camel that was led and not ridden. In recent years the Egyptian caravan has been the only one comparable to the ancient ones in splendor.

The average number of pilgrims annually between the years of the first and second World Wars was about 175,000. The official Turkish statistics for 1927 make the number for
Sin can be either moral or ceremonial. The worst and only unpardonable sin is *shirk*, joining or associating other gods with the one true God. Ascribing plurality to the Deity seemed most detestable to Muhammad, and in the Medi- nese surahs the polytheists are continually threatened with the last judgment. In Muhammad's mind "the people of the book," the Scripturaries, i.e. the Christians and Jews, were probably not included among the polytheists, though some commentators would hold a different view.

The most impressive parts of the Koran deal with the future life. The reality of future life is emphasized by the recurrent references to "the day of judgment," "the day of resurrection," "the day," "the hour" and "the inevitable." Future life as depicted in the Koran, with its bodily pains and physical pleasures, implies the resurrection of the body.

The acts of worship, or religious duties, of the Moslem center on the so-called five pillars of Islam.

The profession of faith, which is the first pillar, is summed up in the tremendous formula la ilaha illa'llah: Muhammad rasul'llah (No God but Allah: Muhammad is the messenger of Allah). These are the first words to strike the ear of the new-born Moslem babe; they are the last to be uttered at the grave. And between birth and death no other words are more often repeated. They occur in the muezzin's call to prayer, chanted many times daily from the tops of minarets. Islam has generally satisfied itself with only a verbal profession; once the act of acceptance and repentance the person is nominally a Moslem.

Five times a day—dawn, midday, midafternoon, sunset and nightfall—is the faithful Moslem supposed to turn his face toward Mecca and recite his prescribed prayer. Prayer is the second pillar of faith. A bird's-eye view of the Moslem world at the hour of prayer would present the spectacle of a series of concentric circles of worshipers radiating from the Caaba at Mecca and covering an ever-widening area from Sierra Leone to Canton and from Tobolsk to Cape Town.

The ritual prayer is a legally defined act performed by all with the same general bodily postures and genuflections and with the same proper orientation. The worshiper should be in a state of legal purity, and the use of Arabic as a medium of expression is absolutely incumbent upon him, no matter what his native tongue may be. In its stereotyped form prayer is not so much petition or supplication as it is the mention of Allah's name. The simple and meaningful *fatihah* or opening surah, often likened to the Lord's Prayer, is reiterated by the faithful Moslem about twenty times a day, one of the most often repeated formulas ever devised. Doubly meritorious is the voluntary ritual prayer performed at night, for it is a work of supererogation.

The Friday noon prayer is the only public one and is obligatory for all adult males. Certain mosques have places reserved for women. One feature of the Friday service is the sermon delivered by the leader (imam), in which interces- sory prayer is offered on behalf of the ruling head of the state. This congregational assembly had for its prototype the Jewish synagogue worship, but was influenced in its later development by the Christian Sunday service. In digni- ty, simplicity and orderliness it is unsurpassed as a form of collective worship. Standing erect in self-arranged rows in the mosque and following the leadership of the imam with precision and reverence, the worshipers present a sight that is always impressive. As a disciplinary measure this congregational prayer must have had great value for the
servative Arabic writer of today consciously strives to imitate. In his *Literary History of the Arabs*, Nicholson tries to preserve some of the Arabic flavor in the opening *sura* by translating it thus:

In the name of God, the merciful, who forgiveth aye! Praise to God, the Lord of all that be, The merciful, who forgiveth aye, The King of Judgment Day! Thee we worship and for Thine aid we pray. Lead us in the right way, The way of those to whom thou hast been gracious, against whom thou hast not warded wroth, and who go not astray!

In dealing with the fundamentals of their religion Moslem theologians distinguish between religious belief and acts of worship, or religious duty.

Religious belief, *iman*, involves belief in God and in His angels, His "books" and His messengers and in the last day. Its first and greatest dogma is: *la ilaha illa-'llah*, no God but Allah. In *iman* the conception of God stands supreme. In fact, over ninety per cent of Moslem theology has to do with Allah. He is the one true God, the supreme reality, the pre-existent, the creator, the omnipotent, the omniscient, the self-subsistent. He has ninety-nine names and as many attributes. The full Moslem rosary has ninety-nine beads corresponding to His names. His attributes of love are overshadowed by those of might and majesty. Islam is the religion of "submission," "surrender," to the will of Allah. The submission of Abraham and his son in the supreme test, the attempted sacrifice by the father, expressed in the verb *aslama* (37:103), was evidently the act that provided Mu-
hammad with the name for the new faith. In this uncompromising monotheism, with its simple, enthusiastic faith in the supreme rule of a transcendent being, lies the chief strength of Islam as a religion. Its adherents enjoy a contentment and resignation unknown among followers of other creeds. Suicide is rare in Moslem lands.

The second dogma in *iman* treats of Muhammad as the messenger (*rasul*) of Allah, His prophet, the admonisher of his people, the last of a long line of prophets of whom he is the "seal," and therefore the greatest. In the kuranic system of theology Muhammad is but a human being whose only miracle is the elegance of the composition of the Koran; but in tradition, folklore and popular belief he is invested with a divine aura. His religion is preeminently a practical one, reflecting the practical and efficient mind of its originator. It offers no unattainable ideal, few theological complications and perplexities, no mystical sacraments and no priestly hierarchy involving ordination, consecration and "apostolic succession."

The Koran is the word of Allah. It contains the final revelation, and is "uncreated." A kuranic quotation is always introduced with "saith Allah." In its phonetic and graphic reproduction and in its linguistic form the Koran is identical and coeternal with a heavenly archetype. Of all miracles it is the greatest: all men and jinn in collaboration could not produce its like.

In its angelology Islam gives the foremost place to Gabriel, the bearer of revelation, who is also "the spirit of holiness" and "the faithful spirit." As a messenger of the supreme deity he corresponds to the Hermes of Greek mythology.
ing out in the cradle and creating birds out of clay, recall similar acts recorded in the Apocryphal Gospels.

The religion of the Koran comes nearer the Judaism of the Old Testament than does the Christianity of the New Testament. It has such close affinities with both, however, that in its early stages it must have appeared more like a heretic Christian sect than a distinct religion. In his Divine Comedy Dante consigns Muhammad to one of the lower hells with "sowers of scandals and schism."

The arrangement of the chapters (termed surahs in Arabic) is mechanical, in the order of their length. The early ones, written in Mecca, about ninety in number and belonging to the period of struggle, are mostly short, incisive, fiery, impressionist and replete with prophetic feeling. In them the oneness of Allah, His attributes, the ethical duties of man and the coming retribution, are the favorite themes. The Medinese surahs, the remaining twenty-four (about one-third of the contents of the Koran) which "were sent down" in the period of victory, are mostly long, verbose and rich in legislative material. In them theological dogmas and ceremonial regulations relating to the institution of public prayer, fasting, pilgrimage, and the sacred months are laid down. They contain laws prohibiting wine, pork and gambling, fiscal and military ordinances relating to almsgiving and holy war (the famous jihad of the Moslems); civil and criminal laws regarding homicide, retaliation, theft, usury, marriage and divorce, adultery, inheritance and the freeing of slaves. The often-quoted prescription for marriage limits rather than introduces the practice of polygamy. Critics consider the statutes relating to divorce (4:24, 33:48, 2:229) the most objectionable, and those about the treatment of slaves, orphans and strangers (4:2; 3:40; 16:73; 24:33)

the most humane portions of Islamic legislation. The freeing of slaves is encouraged as something most pleasing to God and an expiation for many a sin.

The word Koran (Qur'an) itself means recitation, lecture, discourse. This book, a strong, living voice, is meant for oral recitation and should be heard in the original to be appreciated. No small measure of its force lies in its rhyme and rhetoric and in its cadence and sweep, which cannot be reproduced when the book is translated. Its length is four-fifths that of the New Testament in Arabic. The religious influence it exercises as the basis of Islam and the final authority in matters spiritual and ethical is only part of the story. Theology, jurisprudence and science being considered by Moslems as different aspects of one and the same thing, the Koran becomes the scientific manual, the textbook, for acquiring a liberal education. In such an institution as al-Azhar, the largest Moslem university in the world, this book still holds its own as the basis of the whole curriculum. Its literary influence may be appreciated when we realize that it was due to it alone that the various dialects of the Arabic-speaking peoples have not fallen apart into distinct languages, as have the Romance languages. While today an Iraqi may find it a little difficult fully to understand the speech of a Moroccon, he would have no difficulty in understanding his written language, since in both Iraq and Morocco—as well as in Syria, Arabia, Egypt—the classical language modeled by the Koran is followed closely everywhere. At the time of Muhammad there was no work of the first order in Arabic prose. The Koran was therefore the earliest, and has ever since remained the model prose work. Its language is rhetorical and rhetorical, but not poetical. Its rhymed prose has set the standard which almost every con-
The Book and the Faith

Today the sight of a Moslem picking up a piece of paper from the street and tucking it carefully into a hole in a wall, lest the name of Allah be on it, is not rare. The Koran, the Book of Allah, is treated with unbounded reverence by the Moslem. It is the word of God, dictated through Gabriel to Muhammad. "Let none touch it but the purified" (56:78).

Although there are approximately twice as many Christians as Moslems in the world it can safely be said that the Koran is the most widely read book ever written. For besides its use in worship it is the textbook from which practically every young Moslem learns to read Arabic. Other than the official translation into Turkish there is no authorized Moslem translation; it has, however, been done without authorization into some forty languages. It is readily available in Rodwell's English translation in Everyman's Library. The first translation was into Latin, undertaken in the twelfth century by Peter the Venerable, abbot of Cluny, in an attempt to refute the beliefs of Islam and discredit its founder. The first translation into English appeared in 1649, made from the French, by Alexander Ross, Vicar of Carisbrooke: "The Alcoran of Mohamet . . . newly Englished, for the satisfaction of all that desire to look into the Turkish vanities."

Unlike the Christian Bible, the Koran offers no textual uncertainties. The first, final and only canonized version of the Koran was collated nineteen years after the death of Muhammad, when it was seen that the memorizers of the Koran were becoming extinct through the battles that were decimating the ranks of the believers. From passages written on "ribs of palm-leaves and tablets of white stone and from the breasts of men" an earlier but unofficial text had been constructed. All other copies were then destroyed. Its 6,239 verses, its 77,954 words, even its 323,621 letters have since been painstakingly counted. The Book is not only the heart of a religion, the guide to a Kingdom of Heaven, but a compendium of science and a political document, embodying a code of laws for a kingdom on earth.

The parallels between the Old Testament and the Koran are many and striking. Almost all the historical narratives of the Koran have their biblical counterparts. Among the Old Testament characters, Adam, Noah, Abraham (mentioned about seventy times), Ishmael, Lot, Joseph, Moses (whose name occurs in thirty-four chapters), Saul, David, Solomon, Elijah, Job and Jonah figure prominently. The story of the Creation and Fall of Adam is cited five times, the flood eight and Sodom eight. Of the New Testament characters Zachariah, John the Baptist, Jesus and Mary are the only ones emphasized. But many old Semitic proverbs and sayings common to both Hebrew and Arab are found in New or Old Testaments and in the Koran—such, for example, as those dealing with "an eye for an eye," "the house built upon sand," "the camel and the needle's eye," and the "taste of death for every man." Certain miraculous acts attributed to Jesus the Child in the Koran, such as speak-
grants and Supporters was established on the basis of religion as the Ummah, or congregation of Allah. This was the first attempt in the history of Arabia as a social organization with religion, rather than blood, as its basis. Allah was the personification of state supremacy. His Prophet, as long as he lived, was His legitimate vicegerent and supreme ruler on earth. As such, Muhammad exercised, in addition to his spiritual function, the same temporal authority that any chief of a state might exercise. All persons within this community, regardless of tribal affiliation and older loyalties, were now brethren at least in principle. These are the words of the Prophet in his noble sermon at the “farewell pilgrimage”:

“O ye men! Harken unto my words and take ye them to heart! Know ye that every Muslim is a brother to every other Muslim, and that ye are now one brotherhood. It is not legitimate for any one of you, therefore, to appropriate unto himself anything that belongs to his brother unless it is willingly given him by that brother.”

Thus by one stroke the most vital bond of Arab relationship, that of tribal kinship, was replaced by a new bond, that of faith. A sort of Pax Islamica was instituted for Arabia. The new community was to have no priesthood, no hierarchy, no central see. Its mosque was its public forum and military drill ground as well as its place of common worship. The leader in prayer, the Imam, was also to be commander in chief of the army of the faithful, who were enjoined to protect one another against the entire world. All Arabians who remained heathen were outside the pale, almost outlaws. Islam cancelled the past. Wine and gambling—next to women the two indulgences dearest to the Arabian heart—were abolished in one verse. Singing, almost equally attractive, was frowned upon.

From Medina the Islamic theocracy spread all over Arabia and later encompassed the larger part of Western Asia and North Africa. The community of Medina was in miniature the subsequent community of Islam. Within a brief span of mortal life Muhammad called forth out of unpromising material a nation never united before, in a country that was hitherto but a geographical expression; established a religion which in vast areas superseded Christianity and Judaism and still claims the adherence of a goodly portion of the human race; and laid the basis of an empire that was soon to embrace within its far-flung boundaries the fairest provinces of the then civilized world. Himself an un schooled man, Muhammad was nevertheless responsible for a book still considered by one-eighth of mankind as the embodiment of all science, wisdom and theology.
only the polytheists from drawing near to the Caaba at the
time of the annual pilgrimage, but the injunction as inter-
preted is still effective. No more than fifteen Christian-born 
Europeans have thus far succeeded in seeing the two Holy 
Cities and escaping with their lives. The first was Ludovico 
di Varthema of Bologna in 1503, and the latest was the 
Englishman, Eldon Rutter. The most interesting was un-
doubtedly Sir Richard Burton.

In the year A.H. 9 Muhammad concluded treaties of 
peace with the Christian chief of al-Aqabah and the Jewish 
tribes in the oases of Maqna, Adhruh and Jarba to the south. 
The native Jews and Christians were taken under the pro-
tection of the newly arising Islamic community in consid-
e ration of a payment called jizyah, which included land and 
head tax. This act set a precedent far-reaching in its future 
consequences.

This year 9 (630-631) is called the "year of delegations." 
During it deputations flocked from near and far to offer alegi-
ce to the prince-prophet. Tribes joined out of conve-
ience if not conviction, and Islam contented itself with 
exacting a verbal confession of faith and a payment of a tax. 
Groups came from distant Oman, Hadramawt and Yaman. 
The leading tribes sent deputies. Arabia, which had hitherto 
ever bowed to the will of one man, seemed now inclined to 
be dominated by Muhammad and to be incorporated into 
his new scheme. Its heathenism was yielding to a noble 
faith and a higher morality.

In the tenth Moslem year Muhammad headed triumph-
antly the annual pilgrimage into his new religious capital, 
Mecca. This proved his last visit and was styled "the farewell 
pilgrimage." Three months after his return to Medina

he unexpectedly took ill and died, complaining of severe 
headache, on June 8, 632.

To the Medinean period in the life of the Prophet belong 
the lengthy and more verbose chapters of the Koran which 
contain, in addition to the religious laws governing fasting 
and almsgiving and prayer, social and political ordinances 
dealing with marriage and divorce, and the treatment of 
slaves, prisoners of war and enemies. The legislation of him 
who was himself once a poor orphan is especially benevolent 
on behalf of the slave, the orphan, the weak and the oppres-

Even at the height of his glory Muhammad led, as in his 
days of obscurity, an unpretentious life in one of those clay 
houses consisting, as do all old-fashioned houses of present-
day Arabia and Syria, of a few rooms opening into a court-
yard and accessible only from it. He was often seen mending 
his own clothes and was at all times within the reach of his 
people. "Serious or trivial," says Hogarth, "his daily be-

The little wealth he left he regarded as state property. He 
took about a dozen wives, some for love, others for political 
reasons, among all of whom his favorite was Aishah, the 
young daughter of Abu Bakr. By Khadijah he had a number 
of children, none of whom survived him except Fatimah, 
later to be the famous spouse of Ali. Muhammad mourned 
bitterly the loss of his infant son Ibrahim, born to him by 
Mary, a Christian Copt.

Out of the religious community of Medina the later and 
larger state of Islam arose. This new community of Emi-
ground and the practical man of politics comes to the fore. The prophet is overshadowed by the statesman.

Taking advantage of the periods of “holy truce” and anxious to offer sustenance to the Emigrants, the Medinese Moslems (called Supporters) under the leadership of the new chief intercepted a summer caravan on its return from Syria to Mecca, thus striking at the most vital point in the life of that commercial metropolis. The caravan leader had learned of the scheme and sent to Mecca for aid. The encounter between the reinforced Meccan caravan and the Moslems, thanks to the inspiring leadership of the Prophet, resulted in the complete victory of three hundred Moslems over a thousand Meccans. However important in itself as a military engagement, this skirmish laid the foundation of Muhammad’s temporal power. Islam had won its first and decisive military victory; the victory itself was interpreted as a divine sanction of the new faith.

The spirit of discipline and the contempt of death manifested at this first armed encounter of Islam proved characteristic of it in later and greater conquests. True, in the following year the Meccans avenged their defeat and even wounded the Prophet, but their triumph was not to endure. Islam recovered and passed on gradually from the defensive to the offensive, its propagation now assured. Hitherto it had been a religion within a state; in Medina it passed into something more than a state religion—it became the state. Then and there Islam came to be what the world has ever since recognized it to be—a militant polity.

Muhammad then conducted a campaign against the Jews for “siding with the confederates,” which resulted in the killing of six hundred able-bodied men of their leading tribe and the expulsion of the rest. The Emigrants were established on the date plantations thus made ownerless. This tribe was the first but not the last body of Islam’s foes to be offered the alternative of apostasy or death.

In this Medine period the Arabization, the nationalization, of Islam was effected. The new prophet broke with both Judaism and Christianity; Friday was substituted for Sabbath; the call from the minaret was decreed in place of trumpets and bells; Ramadan was fixed as a month of fasting, the direction to be observed during the ritual prayer was changed from Jerusalem to Mecca, the pilgrimage to Caaba was authorized and the kissing of the Black Stone—a pre-Islamic fetish—sanctioned.

In 628 Muhammad led a body of 1,400 believers to the city of his birth and exacted the pact in which Meccans and Moslems were treated on equal terms. This treaty practically ended the conflict between Muhammad and his people, the Quraysh. Among other members of this tribe, Khalid ibn-Walid and Amr ibn-al-As, destined to become the two mighty swords of militant Islam, were about this time received as recruits to the great cause. Two years later, toward the end of January 630 (Anno Hegirae 8), the conquest of Mecca was complete. Entering its great sanctuary, Muhammad smashed the many idols, said to have numbered three hundred and sixty, exclaiming: “Truth hath come, and falsehood hath vanished!” The people themselves, however, were treated with special magnanimity. Hardly a triumphal entry in ancient annals is comparable to this.

It was probably about this time that the territory around the Caaba was declared by Muhammad forbidden and sacred, and the passage of the Koran was revealed which was later interpreted as prohibiting all non-Moslems from approaching it. This verse was evidently intended to forbid
pose by vivid and thrilling descriptions of the joys of Paradise and the terrors of hell, even threatening his hearers with imminent doom. But short, crisp and impressive as were his early revelations, Muhammad was gaining few converts. His wife, his cousin Ali, and his kinsman Abu-Bakr acknowledged him, but the aristocratic and influential branch of Quraysh stood adamant. Slowly, however, new recruits, mainly from among the slave and lower classes, began to swell the ranks of the believers. The ridicule and sarcasm which had hitherto been used unsparingly on the part of the Quraysh were no longer deemed effective as weapons; it became necessary to resort to active persecution. These new measures forced the migration to Abyssinia of eleven Meccan families, converts to the new faith, followed in 615 by some eighty-three others. The emigres found asylum in the domain of the Christian Negus, who was unbending in his refusal to deliver them into the hands of their oppressors. Undaunted through these dark days of persecution by the temporary loss of so many followers, Muhammad fearlessly continued to preach and by persuasion convert men from the worship of the many and false gods to that of the one and true God, Allah. Revelations continued to “descend.” He who had marveled at the Jews and Christians having a “scripture” was determined that his people, too, should have one.

Soon Umar ibn-al-Khattab, destined to play a leading role in the establishment of the Islamic state, was enrolled in the service of Allah. Within this period there also falls the dramatic nocturnal journey in which the Prophet is said to have been instantly transported from the Caaba to Jerusalem preliminary to his ascent to the seventh heaven. Since it thus served as the terrestrial station on this memorable journey, Jerusalem, already sacred to the Jews and Christians, became and has remained the third holiest city after Mecca and Medina in the Moslem world. Embellished by later accretions, the story of this miraculous trip still is a favorite in mystic circles in Persia and Turkey. A Spanish scholar considers it the original source of Dante’s Divine Comedy. That the memory of the journey is still a living, moving force in Islam is illustrated by the serious disturbance in Palestine in August 1929. The trouble centered about the Wailing Wall of the Jews in Jerusalem, which the Moslems consider the starting place of the winged horse with a woman’s face and peacock’s tail on which Muhammad journeyed heavenward.

Two years after the miraculous journey a deputation of about seventy-five men invited Muhammad to make Medina his home. In that city the Jews, who were looking forward to a Messiah, had evidently prepared their heathen compatriots for such a claimant. Muhammad allowed two hundred followers to elude the vigilance of the Quraysh and slip quietly into Medina, his mother’s native city; he himself followed and arrived there on September 24, 622. Such was the famous hegira—not entirely a “flight,” but a scheme of migration carefully considered for some two years. Seventeen years later the Caliph Umar designated that lunar year (beginning July 16) in which the hegira took place as the official starting point of the Moslem era.

The hegira, with which the Meccan period ended and the Medinese period began, proved a turning point in the life of Muhammad. Leaving the city of his birth as a despised prophet, he entered the city of his adoption as an honored chief. The seer in him now recedes into the back-
Muhammad the Prophet of Allah

In or about A.D. 571 a child was born to the Quraysh, a high-ranking tribe which was custodian of the shrine called Kaaba, a pantheon of multitudinous deities and a center of pilgrimage at Mecca, and was given by his mother a name which may remain forever uncertain. His tribe called him al-Amin (the faithful), apparently an honorific title. The form which his name takes in the Koran is Muhammad, and once Ahmad. The name, which means "highly praised," is borne by more male children than any other in the world. The baby's father died before his birth; the mother when he was about six years old.

Though the only one of the world prophets to be born within the full light of history, Muhammad is but little known to us in his early life: of his struggle for a livelihood, his efforts toward self-fulfillment and his gradual and painful realization of the great task awaiting him we have but few reliable reports. On this subject we are at a disadvantage, since twenty-five to the wealthy and high-minded widow Khadijah, fifteen years his senior, Muhammad steps upon the threshold of clear history. Khadijah was a Qurayshite and, as a well-to-do merchant's widow, was conducting business independently and had taken young Muhammad into her employ. As long as this lady with her strong personality and noble character lived, Muhammad would have none other for a wife.

Muhammad now had leisure and was able to pursue his own inclinations. He was then often noticed secluded himself and engaging in meditation in a little cave on a hill outside of Mecca. It was in the course of one of these periods of distraction caused by doubts and yearning after the truth that Muhammad heard a voice commanding: "Recite thou in the name of thy Lord who created!" (Koran 96:1). This was his first revelation. The Prophet had received his call. When after a brief interval following his call to the prophetic office, the second vision came, Muhammad, under the stress of great emotion, rushed home in alarm and asked his wife to put some covers on him, whereupon these words "descended": "O thou, enwrapped in thy mantle! Arise and warn!" (Koran 74:1). The voices varied and sometimes came like the "reverberating bells" but later became one voice, identified as that of Gabriel.

The message of the Arabian Muhammad was a parallel of the message of the Hebrew prophets of the Old Testament. God is one. He is all-powerful. He is the creator of the universe. There is a judgment day. Splendid rewards in Paradise await those who carry out God's commands, and terrible punishment in hell for those who disregard them. Such was the gist of his early message.

Consecrated and fired by the new task which he felt called upon to perform as the messenger of Allah, Muhammad now went among his own people teaching, preaching, delivering the new message. They laughed him to scorn. He turned warrier, prophet of doom, seeking to effect his pur-
was to a certain extent the triumph of a language, more particularly of a book.

It was only in the field of poetical expression that the pre-Islamic Arabian excelled. The Bedouin’s love of poetry was his one cultural asset.

As his office developed, the poet acquired a variety of functions. In battle his tongue was as effective as his people’s bravery. In peace he might prove a menace to public order by his fiery harangues. His poem might arouse a tribe to action in the same manner as the tirade of a demagogue in a modern political campaign. As the press agent, the journalist, of his day, his favor was sought by princely gifts. His poems, committed to memory and transmitted from one tongue to another, offered an invaluable means of publicity. He was at the same time the molder and the agent of public opinion. “Cutting off the tongue” was the classical expression for subsidizing the poet and thus avoiding his satire.

Besides being oracle, guide, orator and spokesman of his community the poet was its historian and scientist, in so far as it had a scientist. Bedouins measured intelligence by poetry. “Who dares dispute my tribe... its prominence in horsemanship, poets and numbers?” exclaims a bard. In these three elements—military power, intelligence and numbers—lay the superiority of a tribe.

Aside from its poetic interest and the worth of its grace and elegance, ancient poetry, therefore, has historical importance as source material for the study of the period in which it was composed. In fact it is our only quasi-contemporary data. It throws light on all phases of pre-Islamic life. Hence the adage, “Poetry is the public register of the Arabians.”
ized in the Song ascribed to Solomon was probably an Arabian of the Kedar tribe. Job, the author of the finest piece of poetry that the ancient Semitic world produced, was an Arab, not a Jew. The “wise men from the East” who followed the star to Jerusalem were possibly Bedouins from the North Arabian desert rather than Magi from Persia. The Jews were geographically the next-door neighbors of the Arabians and racially their next of kin. The list of biblical associations could be infinitely extended.

But it is the rise of Islam, the religion of submission to the will of Allah, which concerns us most here. It is sufficient to note that by the beginning of the seventh century of the Christian era, the national life developed in early South Arabia had become utterly disrupted; anarchy prevailed. Throughout the entire peninsula the antiquated paganism of the Arabians, which, for the Bedouin, centered chiefly on the worship of a moon-God (as is likely to be the case with pastoral people in hot climates who find the coolness of the night their friend and the sun their enemy) had reached a point where it failed any longer to meet the spiritual demands of the people. Vague monotheistic ideas had already appeared and developed into a cult. Christian influences had been increasingly felt, although the Christian idea had never caught hold of the Arab imagination. But the stage was set and the time had come for the rise of a great religious and national leader.

Moslems call the era before the appearance of Muhammad the Jahiliyah period, a term usually rendered as “time of ignorance” or “barbarism.” Although the North Arabians produced no system of writing almost until the time of Muhammad, “barbarism” is too strong a word to apply to the society which had been developed in South Arabia; this was the period in which Arabia had no dispensation, no inspired prophet, no revealed book.

No people in the world has such enthusiastic admiration for literary expression as the Arabs. Hardly any language seems capable of exercising over the minds of its users such irresistible influence as Arabic. Modern audiences in Baghdad, Damascus and Cairo can be stirred to the highest degree by the recital of poems only vaguely comprehended, and by the delivery of orations in the classical tongue, though only partially understood. The rhythm, the rhyme, the music, produce on them the effect of what they call “lawful magic.”

Typical Semites, the Arabians created or developed no great art of their own. Their artistic nature found expression chiefly through one medium: speech. If the Greek glorified in his statues and architecture, the Arabian found in his ode, and the Hebrew in his psalm, a finer mode of self-expression. “The beauty of man,” declares an Arabic adage, “lies in the eloquence of his tongue.” “Wisdom,” in a later saying, “has alighted on three things: the brain of the Franks, the hands of the Chinese and the tongue of the Arabs.” Eloquence (i.e. ability to express oneself forcefully and elegantly in both prose and poetry), archery and horsemanship were considered in the Jahiliyah period the three basic attributes of “the perfect man.” By virtue of its peculiar structure Arabic lent itself admirably to a terse, epigrammatic manner of speech. Islam made full use of this feature of the language and of this psychological peculiarity of its people. Hence the “miraculous character” of the style and composition of the Koran, adduced by Moslems as the strongest argument in favor of the genuineness of their faith. The triumph of Islam
type styled Armenoid, Hittite or Hebrew and characterized by a broad jaw and aquiline nose, flat cheeks and abundant hair. The South Africans were the first to rise to prominence and to develop a civilization of their own. The North Africans did not step onto the stage of international affairs until the advent of Islam in medieval times. It is necessary to mark the distinction, since the gulf between the two Arabian stocks was never bridged, even after Islam had apparently unified the Arabian nation. This had serious effects, later, in weakening the Arab empire.

Like a thick wedge the Arabian peninsula thrusts itself between the two earliest seats of culture: Egypt and Babylonia. It could not escape their influence. Africa touches Arabia in the north at the Sinai peninsula—the home of Mt. Sinai of biblical fame. A land route came down from there; another, the chief one, followed the Nile and bent near Thebes to the Red Sea. During the Twelfth Egyptian Dynasty, about 2000 B.C., a canal, the antecedent of the Suez, connected the eastern arm of the Nile with the head of the Red Sea. Restored by the Ptolemies and again by the caliphs, it was used until the discovery of the route to India around the Cape of Good Hope in 1497. In the south, the peninsula is separated from Africa by only fifteen miles of water.

In the pre-Islamic age the Arabian people were not a military people. Their history was that of traders—of a prosperous maritime civilization in the south, which linked India with Africa, and in the north was memorable for the rise of two great cities on the trade routes, Petra and Palmyra, both in due course "destroyed," "devastated," and both now magnificent and notable ruins. Petra, which reached its greatest wealth and prosperity under the patronage of the Romans, was a city carved from solid rock. Palmyra, located in the Syrian desert between the rival empires of the Romans and the Parthians, left us also the lively tale of its ruler, the beautiful and ambitious Zenobia, self-styled Queen of the East, who stretched the frontiers of her kingdom to include Egypt and a large part of Asia Minor. When her generals were defeated in battle in 272 by the Emperor Aurelian, she fled from Palmyra on a swift dromedary into the desert; but the long arm of Rome caught up with her. She was honored, in the spirit of the day, by being loaded with golden chains when led before the victor's chariot in his triumphal entry into Rome.

A less spectacular episode in the early history of the peninsula, but one far more deeply significant, was the forty-year sojourn of the Hebrew tribes in Sinai and the Nufud, on their way to Palestine from Egypt about 1225 B.C. In Midian, the southern part of Sinai and the land east of it, the divine covenant was made. Moses, the leader of the tribes, there married an Arabian woman, the daughter of a Midianite priest (Exodus 3:1,18), and this union led to one of the most significant of all events in history. The wife of Moses was a worshiper of a God named Yahwah, who became Yahweh, or Jehovah. He was a desert God, simple and austere. His abode was a tent and his ritual not elaborate, consisting chiefly in desert feasts and sacrifices and burnt offerings from the herds. The daughter of the Midianite priest instructed Moses in this cult. What vast events were to follow!

Echoes of the desert origin of the Hebrews abound in the Old Testament. The "kings" of the prophet Jeremiah were in all probability sheikhs of northern Arabia and the Syrian desert. The Shunamite damsel whose beauty is immortal-
of prodigious genealogies and often traces his lineage back to Adam. The Bedouin woman, whether Islamic or pre-Islamic, enjoyed and still enjoys a measure of freedom denied to her sedentary sister. She lived in a polygamous family and under a baal system of marriage in which the man was the master; nevertheless she was at liberty to choose a husband and leave him if ill-treated.

Ability to assimilate other cultures when the opportunity presents itself is well marked among the children of the desert. Faculties which have remained dormant for ages seem to awake suddenly, under the proper stimuli, and develop into dynamic powers. In the Fertile Crescent lies the field of opportunity. A Hammurabi makes his appearance in Babylon, a Moses in Sinai, a Zenobia in Palmyra, a Philip the Arab in Rome or a Harun al-Rashid in Baghdad. Monuments are built, like those of Petra, which still arouse the admiration of the world. The phenomenal and almost unparalleled efflorescence of early Islam was due in no small measure to the latent powers of the Bedouins, who, in the words of the Caliph Umar, "furnished Islam with its raw material."

On the Eve of the Rise of Islam

"ISLAND" though it was, the Arabian peninsula did not escape the attentions of the outside world. The first unmistakable reference to the Arabsians as such occurs in an inscription of the Assyrian Shalmaneser III, who in 854 B.C. led an expedition against the king of Damascus and his allies, among whom was an Arabian sheikh. It is typical of the spirit and of most of the events of the time: "Karkar, his royal city, I destroyed, I devastated, I burned with fire. 1,200 chariots, 1,200 cavalry, 20,000 soldiers of Hadad-ezer, of Aram [Damascus] ... 1,000 camels of Gindibu, the Arabian." It is also significant that the first Arabian in recorded history should be associated with the camel.

We have thus far used the term Arabian for all the inhabitants of the peninsula without regard for geographic location. But we must differentiate between the Arabsians of the South and the North, the latter including the Najdis of Central Arabia. The geographical division of the land by the trackless desert into northern and southern sections has its counterpart in the peoples who inhabit it.

The racial affinities of the people of the north are with the Mediterranean race; those of the south are with the Alpine
together make a tribe. All members of the same clan consider each other as of one blood, submit to the authority of but one chief—the senior member of the clan—and use one battle-cry. Blood relationship—real or fictitious (clan kinship may be acquired by sucking a few drops of a member’s blood)—furnishes the cohesive element in tribal organization.

The tent and its humble household contents are individual property, but water, pasturage and tillable land are the common property of the tribe.

If a member of a clan commits murder inside the clan, none will defend him. In case of escape he becomes an outlaw. If the murder is outside the clan, a vendetta is established, and any fellow clan member may have to pay for the crime with his own life.

Blood, according to the primitive law of the desert, calls for blood; no chastisement is recognized other than that of vengeance. The nearest of kin is supposed to assume primary responsibility. A blood feud may last forty years. In all those intertribal battles of pre-Islamic days, the chroniclers emphasize the blood-feud motif, though underlying economic reasons must have motivated many of the events.

No worse calamity could befall a Bedouin than the loss of his tribal affiliation, for a tribeless man is practically helpless. His status is that of an outlaw beyond the pale of protection and safety.

The spirit of the clan demands boundless and unconditional loyalty to fellow clansmen, a passionate chauvinism. His allegiance, which is the individualism of the member magnified, assumes that his tribe is a unit by itself, self-sufficient and absolute, and regards every other tribe as its legitimate victim and object of plunder and murder. Islam made full use of the tribal system for its military purposes. It divided the army into units based on tribal lines, settled the colonists in the conquered lands in tribes, and treated new converts from among the subjugated peoples as “clients” or protégés. By a “client” Arabs ordinarily mean one who seeks voluntarily to become a member of a chosen clan. The unsocial features of individualism and the clan spirit were never outgrown by the Arab character as it developed and unfolded itself after the rise of Islam, and were among the determining factors that led to the disintegration and ultimate downfall of the various Islamic states.

The clan is represented by its titular head, the sheikh. Unlike his modern namesake of Hollywood fame, the sheikh is the senior member of the tribe whose leadership asserts itself in sober counsel, in generosity and in courage. In judicial, military and other affairs of common concern the sheikh is not the absolute authority; he must consult with the tribal council composed of the heads of the component families. His tenure of office lasts during the good will of his constituency.

The Arabian in general and the Bedouin in particular is a born democrat. He meets his sheikh on an equal footing. The society in which he lives levels everything down. The Arabian almost never uses the title malik (king) except in referring to foreign rulers. But the Arabian is also aristocratic as well as democratic. He looks upon himself as the embodiment of the consummate pattern of creation. To him the Arabian nation is the noblest of all nations. The civilized man, from the Bedouin’s exalted point of view, is less happy and far inferior. In the purity of his blood, his eloquence and poetry, his sword and horse, and above all his noble ancestry, the Arabian takes infinite pride. He is fond
life is indicated by the fact that the Arabic language is said to include about a thousand names for the camel in its numerous varieties, breeds, conditions and stages of growth, a number rivaled only by the number of synonyms used for the sword.

The horse, on the contrary, is an animal of luxury whose feeding and care constitute a problem to the man of the desert. Its possession is a presumption of wealth. Renowned as the Arabian horse has become in Moslem literature, it was nevertheless a late importation into ancient Arabia. But once there, before the beginning of our era, it had a perfect opportunity to keep its blood pure and free from admixture. Celebrated for its physical beauty, endurance, intelligence and almost touching devotion to its master, the Arabian thoroughbred is the origin from which all Western ideas about the good breeding of horseflesh have been derived. In the eighth century the Arabs introduced it into Europe through Spain, where it left permanent traces in its Barbary and Andalusian descendants. During the Crusades the English animal received fresh strains of blood from the Arabian horse.

The horse’s chief value to an Arabian lies in providing the speed necessary for the success of Bedouin raids. It is also used for sports: in tournament, coursing and hunting. In an Arab camp today if there is a shortage of water the children may cry for a drink, but the master, unmoved, would pour the last drop into a canteen to set before the horse.

The raid or ghazw (corrupted into “razzia”), otherwise considered a form of brigandage, is raised by the economic and social conditions of desert life to the rank of a national institution. It lies at the base of the economic structure of Bedouin pastoral society. In desert land, where the fighting mood is a chronic mental condition, raiding is one of the few manly occupations. Christian tribes, too, practiced it. An early poet gave expression to the guiding principle of such life in two verses: “Our business is to make raids on the enemy, on our neighbor and on our own brother, in case we find none to raid but a brother!”

According to the rules of the game—and ghazw is a sort of national sport—no blood should be shed except in cases of extreme necessity. Ghazw does help to a certain extent to keep down the number of mouths to feed, though it does not actually increase the sum-total of available supplies. A weaker tribe or a sedentary settlement on the borderland may buy protection by paying tribute to the stronger tribe.

The principle of hospitality, however, mitigates in some measure the evils of ghazw. However dreadul he may be as an enemy, the Bedouin is also loyal and generous within his laws of friendship. Pre-Islamic poets, the journalists of their day, never tired of singing the praises of hospitality which, with fortitude and manliness, is considered one of the supreme virtues of the race. The keen competition for water and pasture, on which the chief causes of conflict center, splits the desert populace into warring tribes; but realization of helplessness in the face of a stubborn and malignant nature develops a feeling for the necessity of one sacred duty: that of hospitality. To refuse a guest such a courtesy in a land where there are no inns or hotels, or to harm him after accepting him as a guest, is an offense not only against the established mores and honor, but against God Himself, the real protector.

The clan organization is the basis of Bedouin society. Every tent represents a family; members of one encampment constitute a clan. A number of kindred clans grouped
serve another purpose: they determine the routes for the caravans and the holy pilgrimage. Since the rise of Islam the pilgrimage has formed the principal link between Arabia and the outer world.

In the Fertile Crescent empires have come and gone, but in the barren wastes the Bedouin has remained forever the same. The Bedouin, the camel and the palm rule supreme over the desert. And together with the sand they constitute the four great actors in its drama.

Tenacity and endurance enable the nomad to survive where almost everything else perishes. Individualism is so deeply ingrained that he has never become a socially conscious being. His ideals of devotion to the common good have not gone beyond that which pertains to his tribe. Discipline, respect for order and authority are not among his ideals.

The rudiments of Semitic religion developed in the oases, rather than in the sandy land, and centered upon stones and springs, forerunners of the Black Stone and Zamzam Well in Islam and of Bethel in the Old Testament. But religion sits very lightly in the heart of the Bedouin. In the judgment of the Koran, "the desert Arabs are most confirmed in unbelief and hypocrisy." Even in our present day they pay little more than lip homage to the Prophet.

The monotony and aridity of his desert habitat are faithfully reflected in the nomad's physical and mental make-up. He is a bundle of nerves, bones and sinews. Dates and milk are the chief items on his menu; and dates and camel flesh are his only solid foods. Fermented, the date gives him his favorite beverage. Its crushed stones furnish the cakes which are the everyday meal of his camel. To possess "the two black ones," water and dates, is the dream of every Bedouin.

His raiment is as scanty as his nourishment: a long shirt with a sash—an Arabic word—and a flowing upper garment which pictures have made familiar. The head is covered by a shawl held by a cord. Trousers are not worn and footwear is rare.

Of the animals of Arabia, two are preeminent: the camel and the horse. Without the camel the desert could not be conceived of as a habitable place. It is the nomad's nourisher, his vehicle of transportation and his medium of exchange. The dowry of the bride, the price of blood, the profit of gambling, the wealth of a sheikh—all are computed in terms of camels. It is the Bedouin's constant companion, his alter ego, his foster parent. He drinks its milk instead of water, which he spares for the cattle; he feasts on its flesh; he covers himself with its skin; he makes his tent of its hair. Its dung he uses as fuel, and its urine as a hair tonic and medicine (as shampoo it leaves on the hair an odor corresponding to perfume and on the face a layer of oil serviceable as a protection against insect bites). To him the camel is more than "the ship of the desert"; it is the special gift of Allah.

The Bedouins of our day take delight in referring to themselves as "the people of the camel." Musil, in his book on the Ruwalah Bedouins, states that there is hardly a member of that tribe who has not on some occasion drunk water from a camel's paunch. In time of emergency either an old camel is killed or a stick is thrust down its throat to make it vomit water. If the camel has been watered within a day or two, the liquid is tolerably drinkable.

As Arabia is the chief camel-breeding center of the world, the camel industry is one of its great sources of income. The part which the camel has played in the economy of Arabian
rift of the Nile Valley and the great chasm of the Red Sea) and of the sandy belt which traverses Asia through central Persia and the Gobi Desert. It is one of the driest and hottest countries in the whole world. Though sandwiched between seas on the east and west, these bodies of water are too narrow to break the climatic continuity of the Afro-Asian rainless continental masses. The ocean on the south does bring rains, to be sure, but the monsoons (an Arabic word, incidentally) which seasonally lash the land leave very little moisture for the interior. It is easy to understand why the bracing and delightful east wind has always provided a favorite theme for Arabian poets.

The Bedouin still lives, as his forebears did, in tents of goats' or camels' hair ("houses of hair"), and grazes his sheep and goats on the same ancient pastures. Sheep- and camel-raising, and to a lesser degree horse-breeding, hunting and raiding, are his regular occupations, and are to his mind the only occupations worthy of a man. It is his conviction that agriculture—as well as all varieties of trade and crafts—are beneath his dignity. And indeed there is not much tillable land. There is little wheat. Bread, to the Arabian, is a luxury. There are a few trees, the date-palm, the shrub from which comes the famous coffee of South Arabia (not introduced until the fourteenth century), grape vines, and in the oases, numerous fruits as well as almonds, sugar cane, and watermelons. The frankincense tree, important in their early commercial life of South Arabia, still flourishes.

It is a harsh and forbidding land, the air dry, the soil salty. There is not a single river of significance which flows perennially and reaches the sea. None of its streams is navigable. In place of a system of rivers it has a network of wadis which carry away such floods as occur. These wadis
the same throughout all recorded ages. And it was in Arabia that the ancestors of the Semitic peoples—the Babylonians, the Assyrians, the Chaldaeans, Amorites, Aramaeans, the Phoenicians, Hebrews, Arabsians and the Abyssinians—had their origin. Here they lived at some time as one people.

Although we are concerned in this book with all Arabic-speaking peoples—not only in Arabia but in many lands, including Syria, Lebanon, Palestine, Transjordan, Iraq, Persia, Egypt, North Africa and medieval Sicily and Spain—it is necessary to throw the spotlight first upon the original Arab, the Bedouin.

The Bedouin is no gypsy roaming aimlessly for the sake of roaming. He represents the best adaptation of human life to desert conditions. Wherever grass grows, there he goes seeking pasture. Nomadism is as much a scientific mode of living in the Nufud as industrialism is in Detroit or Manchester. It is a reasonable and stoic adjustment to an unfriendly environment. For the surface of Arabia is almost completely desert with only a narrow strip of habitable land round the periphery. The Arabians called their habitat an island, and an island it is, surrounded by water on three sides and by sand on the fourth.

Despite its size—it is the largest peninsula in the world—its total population is estimated at only seven to eight millions. Geologists tell us that the land once formed the natural continuation of the Sahara (now separated from it by the
volumes, enjoyed luxurious baths at a time when washing the body was considered a dangerous custom at the University of Oxford.

The story of the Arabs is of especial importance to us since at the core of it is the story of the third and latest of the world’s great monotheistic religions, so closely allied to Judaism and Christianity. Historically, Islam is an offshoot of these other two, and of all faiths it comes nearest to being their kin. All three are the product of one spiritual life, the Semitic life. A faithful Moslem could with but few scruples subscribe to most of the tenets of Christian belief. The success of Arab arms waxed and waned; it was the Prophet’s idea—the idea of a single God—which time and again triumphed over peoples like the Mongol Turks, who had themselves subdued the Arabs in physical combat. And it is a fact of primary importance in the modern world that Islam has been and still is a living force from Morocco to Malaya, and a way of life to millions of the human race.

The Arabic language today is the medium of daily expression for some fifty million people. For many centuries in the Middle Ages it was the language of learning, culture and progressive thought throughout the civilized world. Between the ninth and twelfth centuries more works—philosophical, medical, historical, religious, astronomical and geographical—were produced through the medium of Arabic than through any other tongue. The languages of Western Europe still bear the marks of its influence. Its alphabet is, next to the Latin, the most widely used system in the world.

Of the two surviving representatives of the Semitic people, the Arabs, in a larger measure than the Jews, have preserved the characteristic physical features and mental traits of the family. Their language, though the youngest among the Semitic group from the point of view of literature, has nevertheless preserved more of the peculiarities of the mother Semitic tongue—including the inflection—than the Hebrew and its other sister languages. Islam, too, in its original form is the logical perfection of Semitic religion. In Europe and America the word “Semitic” has come to have a Jewish connotation, but the “Semitic features,” including the prominent nose, are not Semitic at all. They are exactly the characteristics which differentiate the Jew from the Semitic type and evidently represent an acquisition from early intermarriages between the Hittite-Hurrians and the Hebrews.

The reasons which make the Arabian Arab, the nomad especially, the best representative of the Semitic family biologically, psychologically, socially and linguistically should be sought in their geographical isolation and in the monotonous uniformity of desert life. Ethnic purity is a reward of a most ungrateful and isolated environment, such as central Arabia affords. The “Island of the Arabians” furnishes an almost unique example of uninterrupted relationship between populace and soil. If immigrations have ever taken place into Arabia resulting in successive waves of settlers ousting or submerging one another—as in the case of India, Greece, Italy, England and the United States—history has left no record of them. Nor do we know of any invader who succeeded in penetrating the sandy barriers and establishing a permanent foothold in this land. The people of Arabia, particularly the Bedouins, have remained virtually
Arabia, has carved out for himself and consolidated a large kingdom, including most of central and northwestern Arabia. Lebanon was the first Arabic-speaking state to declare itself a republic.

The phoenix, a bird of Araby, is rising again. Its wings are strong. Islam, the religion founded by Muhammad, today claims the adherence of no less than two hundred and seventy-five millions of people, representing nearly all races. These are Moslems, who prefer to be called by this name rather than Muhammadans. Every eighth person in our world is a follower of Muhammad, and the Moslem call to prayer is heard almost round the globe, twenty-four hours of the day.

It was not only an empire that the Arabs built, but a culture as well. Heirs of the ancient civilization that flourished on the banks of the Tigris and the Euphrates, in the land of the Nile and on the eastern shore of the Mediterranean, they likewise absorbed and assimilated the main features of the Greco-Roman culture, and subsequently acted as a medium for transmitting to medieval Europe many of those intellectual influences which awoke the Western world and set it on the road toward its modern renaissance.

No people in the Middle Ages contributed to human progress so much as did the Arabs, a term which in our usage would comprise all Arabic-speaking peoples, including the Arabsians, that is, the inhabitants of the Arabian peninsula. Arab scholars were studying Aristotle when Charlemagne and his lords were learning to write their names. Scientists in Cordova, with their seventeen great libraries, one alone of which included more than 400,000
Arabs and Moslems

One hundred years after the death of Muhammad his followers were the masters of an empire greater than that of Rome at its zenith, an empire extending from the Bay of Biscay to the Indus and the confines of China and from the Aral Sea to the upper cataracts of the Nile. The name of the prophet-son of Arabia, joined with the name of almighty Allah, was being called five times a day from thousands of minarets scattered over southwestern Europe, northern Africa and western and central Asia. In this period of unprecedented expansion, the Moslem Arabs “assimilated to their creed, speech, and even physical type, more aliens than any stock before or since, not excepting the Hellenic, the Roman, the Anglo-Saxon or the Russian.”

The Babylonians, the Assyrians, the Chaldaeans, the Aramaeans, the Phoenicians—all of whose ancestors were nurtured in the Arabian peninsula—were, but are no more. The Arabs were and remain. They stand today as they stood in the past in a strategic geographical position astride one of the greatest arteries of world trade. Since the first World War these people have become increasingly conscious of their heritage. Egypt has been declared a sovereign and independent state. Iraq has installed a king in its ancient capital, Baghdad. Ibn-Saud, the strong man of modern
man squatting in the shadow of his campfire. Without Arabic numerals, without the Arab symbol and idea of the cipher, of the zero, there would be no modern mathematics, nor any busy little machine-tool shop in the environs of a New England town. Columbus steered the Santa Maria west, confident of the truth of the Arab theory, inherited from the Greeks, that the world was round. Columbus found America. Yankees return. The government of the Yankees is faced with other problems today, in another quarter of the world, because the Moslems, who spread from the Fertile Crescent above the Arabian peninsula, expanded not only west into Spain, France, Sicily, Italy, but also east to China and far into India, as the presence of some eighty million Moslems in that divided land today attests.

The Moslem world has far more in common with the Western world than is generally assumed. Arab contempt for Axis ideology is not surprising. Islam's concept of God, of the equality of man, of the obligations of righteous living and the duty of refraining from wrongdoing are all based on the Jewish-Christian tradition. They are utterly at variance with the Fascist doctrines of racialism, of the absolute supremacy of the state and the insignificance of the individual and of the Fascist disregard of ethical and moral values in favor of economic values. It is unlikely that Moslems could ever reconcile their ideals with Nazi ideology.

It was America's knock that awakened the Arab East from its medieval slumber and set it on the road to modernism and national progress in the 1870's. It was the work of such American educational institutions as the American University at Beirut that led to an intellectual renaissance in the Arab world. In the international melee today, the Arab often feels that he is the forgotten man. And it is the American, in particular, to whom he looks for understanding and comprehension.

The following pages are addressed not to the scholar but to the general reader. They tell, very briefly, the story of the rise of Islam in the Middle Ages, its conquests, its empire, its time of greatness and of decay. The story of the Arabians and the Arabic-speaking peoples unrolls before us one of the truly magnificent and instructive panoramas of history. Knowledge of the past throws new light on the present—the light of perspective. It is hoped that this brief history of the Arab world will suggest how intimately a part of our own history it is.
Preface

American boys from Nebraska, New Jersey, Georgia, wheeling their tanks in combat against Prussians and Bavarians on the North African coast have seen in the distance the great mosque of Kairouan, toward which they were struggling. That mosque was built from the marble pillars of Carthage strewn in the sands by victorious Roman warriors; pillars discovered and used again by a medieval wave of conquerors which had swelled up from Arabia and swept over North Africa—the men of Islam, warriors of Allah, builders of an empire vaster than the Roman.

To the historian, man’s history is one. It is a truth learned, forgotten, relearned painfully, as we in the United States are relearning it today. It was not an accident, not an arbitrary decision of military commanders, which brought Americans, Britons, Frenchmen, Germans, Italians, Moroccans, Senegalese, Sikhs from India—and soldiers of many other races and nationalities—to death grips along the Mediterranean shore, “the crossroads of the world.” A new conqueror was reaching for a new empire. It was there, inexorably, that the battle had to be joined.

The chin-shaded town from which the Yankee soldier came is what it is in part because the Arabs, among whom he so strangely finds himself, once set their stamp upon Europe. The elaborate calculations by which he determines the range and trajectory of the projectile from his mighty weapon are the gift of the swarthy-skinned, white-robed